

# CONTENTS

	PAGE
WOMEN AROUND THE WORLD: AN INTRODUCTORY COMMENT . . . <i>Althea K. Hottel</i>	1

## SOCIAL AND DEMOGRAPHIC FACTORS INFLUENCING WOMEN'S LIVES

THE STATUS OF WOMEN IN MODERN PATTERNS OF CULTURE . . . <i>Jessie Bernard</i>	3
DEMOGRAPHIC CHANGE AND THE ROLES AND STATUS OF WOMEN . . . <i>Jeanne Claire Ridley</i>	15
IMPACT OF THE WORLD SOCIAL SITUATION ON WOMEN . . . <i>Julia J. Henderson</i>	26

## POLITICAL AND LEGAL STATUS

FROM CONSTITUTIONAL RECOGNITION TO PUBLIC OFFICE . . . <i>Lakshmi N. Menon</i>	34
STATUS OF WOMEN IN PRIVATE LAW . . . <i>Inger Margrete Pedersen</i>	44

## EVALUATIONS OF THE POLITICAL RESPONSIBILITIES THAT WOMEN ARE EXERCISING, BY REGIONS OR COUNTRIES

WOMEN AND POLITICS IN THE UNITED STATES AND CANADA . . . <i>Rosamonde Ramsay Boyd</i>	52
WOMEN IN PUBLIC LIFE IN PERU . . . <i>Nelly Festini</i>	58
POLITICAL PARTICIPATION OF WESTERN EUROPEAN WOMEN . . . <i>Marcelle Stanislas Devaud</i>	61
POLITICAL ACTIVITY OF WOMEN IN EASTERN EUROPE . . . <i>Kamila Chylińska</i>	67
WOMEN IN THE MIDDLE EAST AND NORTH AFRICA AND UNIVERSAL SUFFRAGE . . . <i>Beraët Zeki Ungör</i>	72
POLITICAL PARTICIPATION OF WOMEN IN AFRICA SOUTH OF THE SAHARA . . . <i>Angie E. Brooks</i>	82
THE POLITICAL ROLE OF SOUTHEAST ASIAN WOMEN . . . <i>Amara Raksataya</i>	86
WOMEN AND POLITICS IN JAPAN . . . <i>Taki Fujita</i>	91
WOMEN'S POLITICAL PARTICIPATION IN THE SOUTH PACIFIC . . . <i>Ada Norris</i>	96

## ECONOMIC STATUS

WOMEN IN ECONOMIC LIFE: RIGHTS AND OPPORTUNITIES . . . <i>Elizabeth Johnstone</i>	102
WOMEN IN THE RURAL AREAS . . . <i>Alison Raymond Lanier</i>	115
WOMEN AND AMERICAN TRADE UNIONS . . . <i>Alice H. Cook</i>	124

## EDUCATIONAL STATUS

ACCESS TO EDUCATION AT ALL LEVELS . . . <i>Nicole M. Friderich</i>	133
THE UNESCO LONG-RANGE PROGRAM FOR THE ADVANCEMENT OF WOMEN . . . <i>Jeanne Henriette Chaton</i>	145
EDUCATION IS THE KEY FOR WOMEN . . . <i>Ina M. Beasley</i>	154

## GOALS TO BE ACHIEVED

AN ACCOUNT OF UNITED NATIONS ACTION TO ADVANCE THE STATUS OF WOMEN . . . <i>Margaret K. Bruce</i>	163
---	-----

## SUPPLEMENT

RECENT DEVELOPMENTS IN UNITED STATES HISTORY, 1963-1966 . . . <i>James H. Soltow</i>	176
INDEX . . .	251

## BOOK DEPARTMENT

PAGE

## INTERNATIONAL RELATIONS

- AMERICAN ASSEMBLY. *The United States and Eastern Europe*. E. C. Helmreich, Thomas Brackett Reed Professor of History and Political Science, Bowdoin College, Brunswick, Maine ..... 202
- COHEN, WARREN I. *The American Revisionists: The Lessons of Intervention in World War I*. Benjamin Munn Ziegler, Bertrand Snell Professor of Political Science, Amherst College ..... 196
- DIVINE, ROBERT A. *Second Chance: The Triumph of Internationalism in America during World War II*. Percy W. Bidwell, Hartsdale, New York ..... 201
- HEINRICHS, WALDO H., JR. *American Ambassador: Joseph C. Grew and the Development of the United States Diplomatic Tradition*. R. Smith Simpson, Foreign Service Officer (Retired), Annandale, Virginia ..... 198
- KAPLAN, JACOB J. *The Challenge of Foreign Aid: Policies, Problems, and Possibilities*. John D. Montgomery, Professor of Public Administration, Harvard University ..... 200
- WALTZ, KENNETH N. *Foreign Policy and Democratic Politics: The American and British Experience*. Carl J. Friedrich, Eaton Professor of Government, Harvard University ..... 199
- WESSON, ROBERT G. *The Imperial Order*. Wallace Sokolsky, Assistant Professor of History, Bronx Community College of the City University of New York ... 200
- ZWEIG, MICHAEL. *The Idea of a World University*. Edited by Harold Taylor. Paul A. Miller, Assistant Secretary for Education, Department of Health, Education and Welfare ..... 197

## AMERICAN GOVERNMENT AND HISTORY

- ALEXANDER, THOMAS B. *Sectional Stress and Party Strength: A Study of Roll-Call Voting Patterns in the United States House of Representatives, 1836-1860*. Richard N. Current, Distinguished Professor of American History, University of North Carolina, Greensboro ..... 203
- BLACKMAN, JOHN L., JR. *Presidential Seizure in Labor Disputes*. John P. Windmuller, Professor of Industrial and Labor Relations, Cornell University ..... 204
- GILBERT, CHARLES C. *Governing the Suburbs*. Oliver P. Williams, Associate Professor and Chairman, Department of Political Science, University of Pennsylvania ..... 205
- GRAHAM, OTIS L., JR. *An Encore for Reform: The Old Progressives and the New Deal*. Winston W. Crouch, Professor of Political Science, University of California, Los Angeles ..... 207
- LANDYNSKI, JACOB W. *Search and Seizure and the Supreme Court: A Study in Constitutional Interpretation*. Alexander M. Bickel, Professor of Law, Law School, Yale University ..... 204
- MCDERMOTT, JOHN FRANCIS (Ed.). *The Frontier Re-examined*. W. N. Davis, Jr., Chief of Archives, California State Archives ..... 208
- SIMON, RITA JAMES (Ed.). *As We Saw the Thirties: Essays on Social and Political Movements of a Decade*. Murray Polner, Assistant Professor of History, Suffolk County Community College, Selden, New York ..... 207
- ZEIGLER, HARMON. *The Political Life of American Teachers*. Frank B. Pesci, Visiting Associate Professor of Higher Education, Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. .... 206

## EUROPEAN GOVERNMENT AND HISTORY

	PAGE
AVRICH, PAUL. <i>The Russian Anarchists</i> . Jesse D. Clarkson, Professor of History, Brooklyn College of the City University of New York .....	209
GIPSON, LAWRENCE HENRY. <i>The British Empire before the American Revolution</i> , Vol. XIII: <i>The Triumphant Empire</i> . Vernon J. Puryear, Professor of Political Science, University of California, Davis .....	214
HAMILTON, RICHARD F. <i>Affluence and the French Worker in the Fourth Republic</i> . David Rodnick, Professor of Sociology, Texas Technological College, Lubbock ..	213
RICHMAN, BARRY M. <i>Management Development and Education in the Soviet Union</i> . Charles A. Myers, Professor of Industrial Relations, Sloan School of Management and Department of Economics, Massachusetts Institute of Technology .....	211
SKENDI, STAVRO. <i>The Albanian National Awakening, 1878-1912</i> . Marvin G. Pursinger, President, Gavin International, Inc., Minneapolis .....	212
TOMPKINS, STUART RAMSAY. <i>The Triumph of Bolshevism: Revolution or Reaction?</i> Harold Shukman, Associate Fellow, St. Anthony's College, Oxford, England ...	210

## ASIA AND AFRICA

CARTER, GWENDOLEN M., THOMAS KARIS, and NEWELL M. STULTZ. <i>South Africa's Transkei: The Politics of Domestic Colonialism</i> . Harm J. De Blij, Professor of Geography and Associate Director, African Studies Center, Michigan State University .....	227
DAWSON, RAYMOND. <i>The Chinese Chameleon: An Analysis of European Conceptions of Chinese Civilization</i> . A. M. Halpern, Research Associate, Center for International Affairs, Harvard University .....	224
DEWILDE, JOHN C., et al. <i>Experiences with Agricultural Development in Tropical Africa</i> , Vol. I: <i>The Synthesis</i> ; Vol. II: <i>The Case Studies</i> . William A. Hance, Columbia University .....	231
EMERSON, RUPERT. <i>African and United States Policy</i> . George W. Shepherd, Jr., Associate Professor of International Relations, University of Denver .....	230
FALL, BERNARD B. (Ed.). <i>Ho Chi Minh on Revolution: Selected Writings, 1920-66</i> . John E. Rue, Department of Political Science, Oakland University, Rochester, Michigan .....	222
GOWER, L. C. B. <i>Independent Africa: The Challenge to the Legal Profession</i> . Jeswald W. Salacuse, Associate Director, African Law Center, Columbia University .....	229
FELDMAN, HERBERT. <i>Revolution in Pakistan: A Study of the Martial Law Administration</i> . Karl von Vorys, Associate Professor of Political Science, University of Pennsylvania .....	216
HORWITZ, RALPH. <i>The Political Economy of South Africa</i> . Harm J. De Blij, Professor of Geography and Associate Director, African Studies Center, Michigan State University .....	227
KAMARCK, ANDREW M. <i>The Economics of African Development</i> . Calvin W. Stillman, Research Center for Outdoor Needs, New York City .....	229
MEISNER, MAURICE. <i>Li Ta-chao and the Origins of Chinese Marxism</i> . Howard L. Bootman, Professor of History, Vanderbilt University .....	225
MICHEL, ALOYS ARTHUR. <i>The Indus Rivers: A Study of the Effects of Partition</i> . Joseph E. Schwartzberg, Associate Professor of Geography, University of Minnesota .....	218

	PAGE
SHAKABPA, TSEPON W. D. <i>Tibet: A Political History</i> . Leo E. Rose, <i>Asian Survey</i> , University of California, Berkeley .....	226
SMITH, DONALD EUGENE (Ed.) <i>South Asian Politics and Religion</i> . W. H. Morris-Jones, Director, Institute of Commonwealth Studies, University of London ....	215
SOON SUNG CHO. <i>Korea in World Politics, 1940-1950: An Evaluation of American Responsibility</i> . Dae-Sook Suh, Visiting Associate Professor of Government, University of Texas, Austin .....	222
SULEIMAN, MICHAEL W. <i>Political Parties in Lebanon: The Challenge of a Fragmented Political Culture</i> . Paul L. Beckett, Professor of Political Science, Washington State University .....	219
TRAGER, FRANK N. <i>Burma—From Kingdom to Republic: A Historical and Political Analysis</i> . Paul Bixler, Librarian Emeritus, Antioch College .....	220
VAN DER VEUR, PAUL W. <i>Search for New Guinea's Boundaries: From Torres Strait to the Pacific</i> . Irene Tinker, Washington, D.C. ....	221
WAKEMAN, FREDERICK, JR. <i>Strangers at the Gate</i> . Franz Michael, Professor and Associate Director, Institute for Sino-Soviet Studies, George Washington University .....	223
WENNER, MANFRED W. <i>Modern Yemen, 1918-1966</i> . Harry N. Howard, School of International Service, American University .....	219

#### SOCIOLOGY AND PHILOSOPHY

BORDUA, DAVID J. (Ed.). <i>The Police: Six Sociological Essays</i> . William Miller, Assistant Lecturer in Sociology, University of Bristol .....	235
COOPER, DONALD B. <i>Epidemic Disease in Mexico City, 1761-1813: An Administrative, Social, and Medical Study</i> . John Duffy, School of Medicine, Tulane University .....	237
DAVIS, DAVID BRION. <i>The Problem of Slavery in Western Culture</i> . Philip Rieff, Professor of Sociology, University of Pennsylvania .....	237
EITINGER, LEO. <i>Concentration Camp Survivors in Norway and Israel</i> . W. G. Eliasberg, New York City .....	235
KAHN, DAVID. <i>The Codebreakers: The Story of Secret Writing</i> . Cyrus H. Gordon, Professor of Mediterranean Studies, Brandeis University .....	240
MARCUS, STEVEN. <i>The Other Victorians: A Study of Sexuality and Pornography in Mid-Nineteenth Century England</i> . Philip Rieff, Professor of Sociology, University of Pennsylvania .....	233
ROBERTS, JOAN I. <i>School Children in the Urban Slum: Readings in Social Science Research</i> . Leonard Blumberg, Professor of Sociology, Temple University ....	236
ROSE, ARNOLD M. <i>The Power Structure: Political Process in American Society</i> . Leonard Reissman, Professor of Sociology, Tulane University .....	233
SMITH, NORMAN KEMP. <i>The Credibility of Divine Existence: The Collected Papers of Norman Kemp Smith</i> . Edited by A. J. D. Porteous, R. D. MacLennan, and G. E. Davie. Louis William Norris, President, Albion College, Albion, Michigan .....	238
STOVER, ROBERT. <i>The Nature of Historical Thinking</i> . John T. Marcus, Department of History, Hofstra University .....	239
WARNER, W. LLOYD, with the assistance of DARAB B. UNWALLA and JOHN H. TRIMM (Eds.). <i>The Emergent American Society, Vol. I: Large-Scale Organizations</i> . Horace M. Gray, Professor Emeritus of Economics, University of Illinois .....	234
ZETTERBAUM, MARVIN. <i>Tocqueville and the Problem of Democracy</i> . E. Digby Baltzell, Professor of Sociology, University of Pennsylvania .....	232



## ECONOMICS

	PAGE
FELKER, JERE L. <i>Soviet Economic Controversies: The Emerging Marketing Concept and Changes in Planning, 1960-1965.</i> A. Nove, Professor of Economics, University of Glasgow .....	241
KINDLEBERGER, CHARLES P. <i>Europe's Postwar Growth: The Role of Labor Supply.</i> Walter Galenson, Professor of Economics, Cornell University .....	243
MOSSÉ, ROBERT. <i>Les Problèmes Monétaires Internationaux.</i> Ervin P. Hexner, Professor Emeritus of Economics and Business Administration, Pennsylvania State University .....	241
REYNOLDS, DAVID R. <i>Rapid Development in Small Economies: The Example of El Salvador.</i> Joseph Hasson, Associate Professor of Economics, Temple University .....	244
STERN, ROBERT M. <i>Foreign Trade and Economic Growth in Italy.</i> C. P. Kindleberger, Professor of Economics, Clark College, Atlanta .....	243
WATKINS, RALPH J. <i>Expanding Ecuador's Exports: A Commodity-by-Commodity Study with Projections to 1975.</i> Joseph A. Hasson, Associate Professor of Economics, Temple University .....	244

The articles appearing in THE ANNALS are indexed in the *Reader's Guide to Periodical Literature*, the *Book Review Index*, and the *Public Affairs Information Service Bulletin*.



## INDEX



# INDEX

- Abortion and infanticide
  - women's status and, 8
- Abramovitz, Moses, 186
- ACCESS TO EDUCATION AT ALL LEVELS, Nicole M. Friderich, 133-144
- ACCOUNT OF UNITED NATIONS ACTION TO ADVANCE THE STATUS OF WOMEN, AN, Margaret K. Bruce, 163-175
- Adams, Graham, Jr., 188
- Adams, Thomas R., 177
- Addams, Jane, 42
- Adultery, 51-52
- Administration and administrators women's status and, 5, 31-32, 33, 75, 105, 107, 150-151, 156
- Advertising, 11
- Afghanistan, 4, 13
- Africa, 4, 28, 29, 31, 32-33, 35, 83, 107, 108, 113, 116, 118, 123, 137, 139, 141, 151, 156
  - See also specific areas, countries
  - Africa, southern
    - women's political participation
      - economic development and, 82, 83, 85
      - governmental, judicial and diplomatic posts, 82, 83-84, 85
      - United Nations contribution to, 82, 83
      - voting, 83, 84, 85
    - See also specific countries
  - Afro-Asian countries, 37
- Age, 22-23, 24, 30, 80, 15, 117, 118, 123, 132
- Agriculture
  - women and, 2, 6, 18, 28, 30, 32, 33, 55-56, 68, 72, 76, 79, 98, 103, 110, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118-119, 119-122, 123, 135, 136, 139, 151, 152, 156, 160
- Aitken, H. G. J., 187
- Albania, 68
- Alcoholism, 30, 94
- Alexander, C. C., 192
- All-India Women's Conference, 122
- All-Pakistan Women's Association, 122
- Alpenfels, Ethel J., 11
- Altmeyer, Arthur J., 183
- Amalgamated Clothing Workers, 125
- American Guild of Musical Artists, 126, 129
- American Revolution, 177-178
- American Federation of Labor-Congress of Industrial Organizations (AFL-CIO), 126
- Anderson, Odin W., 194
- Anglo-Saxon countries, 62-64
- Ankara, Turkey
  - Technical University of the Middle East, 152
- Anthony, Susan B., 42
- Anthropology, 4, 6
- Arabs, 4, 75, 77, 78, 79, 80, 121, 149, 150
- Arçelik, 74
- Architecture, 33, 105
- Aristides, 38
- Aronson, Sidney H., 179
- Arts, 60, 76, 141, 160
- Ash Thompson, Luvenia, 85
- Asia, 1, 8, 29, 33, 35, 36, 40, 50, 55, 73, 90, 108, 116, 118, 120, 130, 137-138, 141
  - women's status in, 1, 8, 35, 36, 40, 50, 73, 90, 108, 116, 120, 130, 137-138, 141
  - See also specific areas, countries
- Associated Countrywomen of the World (ACWW), 122
- Associations, see Organizations, voluntary
- Atatürk, Kemal, 77-78
- Athens (ancient), 38
- Atlantic Ocean, 1
- Auerbach, J. S., 183
- Australia, 37, 96, 97-98, 99, 106, 109, 138, 139, 141, 143
  - Commonwealth Public Service, 98
  - House of Representatives, 98
  - women's political participation, 37, 96, 97-98, 99
- Australian Local Government Women's Association, 98
- Austria, 53, 63-64, 123, 158
  - Lower House, 64
  - Upper House, 64
  - women's status, 63-64, 123, 158
- Bailey, Kenneth, 193
- Bailyn, Bernard, 177
- Balch, Emily Greene, 156
- Bangkok, Thailand, 149
- Banks-Henries, Doris, 85
- Banning, Margaret Culkin, 12, 13
- Bates, L. J., 182
- BEASLEY, INA M., Education Is the Key for Women, 154-162
- de Bedts, R. F., 182-183
- Beirut, Pakistan, 4
- Belgium
  - Minister of Family Welfare and Housing (1967), 64
  - women's status in, 37, 64
- Benson, Julia, 85
- Berkeley, George, 184
- Berkhofer, R. J., Jr., 191
- BERNARD, JESSIE, The Status of Women in Modern Patterns of Culture, 3-14
- Berry, Susan, 85
- Best, Muriel, 85
- Bilharziasis, 29
- Billington, Ray, 190
- Biology, 2, 106, 136
- Birth rates



- women's status and, 8-9, 10, 15-25 *passim*, 29, 31, 118, 123  
 inverse relationship between, 8-9, 10, 15-25 *passim*
- Blake, Judith, 9, 10  
 Bogue, A. G., 188  
 Bonfield, Margaret, 63  
 Bonner, D. N., 194  
 Borg, Dorothy, 184  
 Boyd, J. P., 179  
 BOYD, ROSAMONDE RAMSAY, Women and Politics in the United States and Canada, 52-57  
 British Royal Academy, 157  
 Brock, W. R., 180  
 Brody, David, 188-189  
 Broehl, W. G., Jr., 188  
 BROOKS, ANGIE E., Political Participation of Women in Africa South of the Sahara, 82-85  
 Brown, A. Theodore, 189  
 Brown, E. and B. K., 176  
 Brown, Mary Antoinette, 85  
 Brown, R. M., 177  
 BRUCE, MARGARET K., An Account of United Nations Action to Advance the Status of Women, 163-175  
 Bruchey, Stuart, 185  
 Buchanan, A. R., 185  
 Buck, Pearl, 10-11  
 Buddhism, 36, 90, 157  
 Bulgaria  
   parliament  
     Deputy Chairman, 70-71  
     Presidium, 71  
     women's status, 68, 70-71  
 Bullitt, Stimson, 41  
 Burchard, John, 190  
 Burma, 87, 157  
 Burns, E. B., 184  
 Business  
   women in, 2, 47, 59, 89, 139, 143  
   *See also* Trade and markets
- Cain, M. R., 195  
 Calhoun, D. H., 189  
 California, 126-127  
 Callow, A. B., Jr., 190  
 Cambridge Economic History of Europe, 185  
 Campbell, Angus, 53, 56  
 Canada  
   British, French, Indian, and Eskimo ethnic groups, 55-56  
   House of Commons, 53, 54  
   Liberal party, 53, 54  
   New Democratic party, 54  
   Progressive-Conservative party, 54  
   Secretary of State (1966), 53  
   Senate, 53  
   Women's Bureau, 53, 54-55, 108
- women's status in, 52-57, 106, 108, 111, 118, 138  
   political participation, 52-57  
   *See also* North America
- Cancer, 29  
 Caraley, Demetrios, 185  
 Caribbean peoples, 4, 120  
 Cawelti, John G., 189  
 Central Africa, Republic of, 151  
 Ceylon  
   Lanka Mahili Samiti, 122  
   women's status in, 38, 121, 122, 156, 159  
 Chalmers, D. M., 182, 192  
 Chambers, C. A., 182  
 Chambers, W. N., 178  
 Chapin, Bradley, 178  
 Chapman Catt, Carrie, 42, 169-170  
 CHATON, JEANNE HENRIETTE, The UNESCO Long-Range Program for the Advancement of Women, 145-153  
 Chemistry, 60, 76  
 Children, *see* Marriage and family  
 Chile, 150  
 China, 33  
 Cholera, 29  
 Christianity, 73, 99, 157  
 CHYLINSKA, KAMILA, Political Activity of Women in Eastern Europe, 67-71  
 Civil Rights Act, 1964, U.S., 5  
 Civil War, 179-181, 185, 186, 188, 192-193  
 Clark, J. G., 188  
 Coale, A. J., 189  
 Colbourn, H. Trevor, 177  
 Cole, Donald B., 191  
 Coles, H. L., 185  
 Coleman, Olivia, 85  
 Coleman, P. J., 187  
 Colombia, 119  
 Colonialism, 32, 33, 73, 87  
 Communications Workers of America (CWA), 127  
 Communism  
   women's status and, 7, 12-13, 61, 93  
 Community  
   agencies  
     women's status and, 3, 8, 57, 60, 99, 105, 110-111, 112, 114, 143  
   community development programs, 28, 33, 60, 99, 173  
 Concubinage system, 79  
 Condit, C. W., 193  
 Cone, J. F., 193  
 Conference on Adult Education and Leisure in Europe (1965), 149  
 Congo Kinshasha, 83  
 Connell-Smith, Gordon, 184  
 Conrad, D. E., 188  
 Contraception, 5, 6, 13, 123  
 Conventions, *see* Mores and conventions

- COOK, ALICE H., Women and American Trade Unions, 124-132
- Cook Islands, 100-101  
House of Arikis, 100  
House of Assembly, 100-101
- Cooper, Anne E., 85
- Co-operative for American Relief Everywhere (CARE), 122
- Co-operatives  
women and, 115, 119-120
- Cori, Gerty, 156
- Cortner, R. C., 183
- Council of Europe  
Consultative Assembly, 62, 63
- Cowen, D. L., 194
- Cowing, C. B., 182
- Cox, L. and J. H., 180
- Crescive rules, *see* Tradition and custom, Mores and conventions
- Culture, modern patterns of  
status of women in  
a zero-sum game?, 3, 14  
agricultural, hunting, and pastoral cultures, 6, 54, 55, 98-99  
changing issues, 3, 13  
equality and differences, 3, 13-14  
motherhood and, 3, 5, 7-8, 8-10  
sexuality and, 3, 12-13  
technology and, 3, 6-7  
two roadblocks to equality, 3, 7-8, 10, 12, 14  
varying meanings of "status of women," 3, 4-6  
women's lack of interest in equal responsibilities, 3, 7, 10-12, 14, 52, 54, 56
- Cunningham, N. E., Jr., 178
- Curti, Merle, 192
- Custom, *see* Tradition and custom
- Cutlip, S. M., 192
- Czechoslovakia  
Deputy Prime Minister, 70  
Minister of Light Industry (1967), 70  
parliament  
Deputy Chairman, 70  
women's status in, 68, 70
- Dain, Norman, 194
- Davis, R. L., 193
- Davis, Vincent, 184
- Death rates  
population growth rates and  
effect on women's status, 15, 16, 28-29, 118  
infant mortality decline, 28-29
- Decker, Leslie E., 181
- DeConde, Alexander, 179
- Delaware, 127, 129
- DEMOGRAPHIC CHANGE AND THE ROLES AND STATUS OF WOMEN, Jeanne Clare Ridley, 15-25
- Demography, world, *see* Population, world
- Denmark, 47, 48, 49, 50, 54, 120, 123, 151  
Children's Welfare Authority, 50  
Commission on the Status of Women, 49  
status of women in, 47, 48, 49, 50, 62
- Derthick, Martha, 185
- De Pauw, L. G., 178
- DEVAUD, MARCELLE STANISLAS, Political Participation of Western European Women, 61-66
- Dickason, Gladys, 125, 126
- Disease, 27, 28, 29-30
- Divorce, 44, 45-47, 48, 49, 50
- Dogan, Mattei, 61
- Droze, W. H., 183
- Duberman, Martin, 179-180
- Duffy, John, 194
- Duverger, Maurice, 61, 66
- Eastern Europe  
women's status in, 33, 47, 67-71, 108, 140, 141  
political activity, 67-71  
*See also* specific countries
- Economic development  
income in underdeveloped countries, 28  
women's status and, 2, 15, 16-20, 22, 23, 24-25, 27, 32-33, 34, 35, 38, 39, 40, 58-60  
*passim*, 66, 68, 82, 83, 85, 102, 103, 106, 107, 108, 113, 114, 115-123 *passim*, 134, 145, 149-150, 151, 152, 154, 155-156, 159, 161-162, 163, 173-174  
political participation, 34, 35, 38, 39, 40, 41, 66, 68, 82, 83, 85  
population growth rates' effect, 15, 16-20, 22, 23, 24-25  
*See also* Industrialization, specific countries
- Economics, 60
- Ecuador, 20
- Education and women, 1, 2, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 24-25, 27, 28, 29, 30-31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 41, 52, 57, 58, 59, 60, 68, 69, 72, 73-74, 75-76, 80-81, 83, 84, 85, 86, 89, 90, 93, 99, 102, 103, 104-105, 108, 109, 113, 114, 116-117, 118, 119, 120-121, 122-123, 134-162, 163, 170, 171-172  
adult, 99, 120, 121, 122-123, 133, 142-143, 145, 151, 155-156  
building teaching staffs, 133, 136-139, 151, 152  
coeducation, 105, 135, 138, 140, 172  
compulsory, 133, 134-136, 145, 172  
education by women, 144  
higher, 9, 10, 11-12, 13, 36, 41, 58, 59, 60, 69, 74, 75-76, 80-81, 83, 85, 89, 123, 133, 136, 140-141, 155, 157, 159-160, 172  
illiteracy: a female malady?, 133, 141-143, 149, 151-152, 154, 155-156, 157, 161, 171-172  
key to women's advancement

- economic factor, 154, 161
- examples from simpler societies, 154, 155-156
- high levels of attainment, 154, 156-157
- imponderables, 154, 161-162
- modern stream, 154, 157-158
- power and responsibility, 154, 158-159
- professions, 154, 159-160
- science, 154, 160-161
- Western education's influence overseas, 154, 155, 156, 157, 161
- political participation, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 41, 52, 57, 58, 59, 60, 75-76, 93, 141, 154, 158-159
- primary, 30-31, 58, 59, 74, 76, 89, 93, 116-117, 123, 133, 134-136, 139, 140, 142, 144, 145, 146, 151, 152
- rural areas, 115, 116-117, 118, 119, 120-121, 122-123, 133, 143, 151, 156
- secondary, 59, 69, 79, 89, 133, 136-139, 140, 144, 145
- technical instruction, 133, 139-140, 145, 146
- vocational guidance and training, 102, 103, 104-105, 112, 116-117, 120, 122-123, 138, 141, 145, 170
- EDUCATION IS THE KEY FOR WOMEN, Ina M. Beasley, 154-162
- Egypt
  - women's status, 75, 78, 139
- Eisenhower, Dwight D., 56
- Eldridge, H. T., 186
- Elson, Ruth Miller, 193
- Employment of women, 2, 3, 5, 6, 8, 9, 10, 12, 13, 15-25, 26, 27, 28, 30, 31-32, 33, 36, 49, 54-55, 58, 59-60, 68, 69-70, 74, 75, 76, 79, 80, 81, 85, 89, 90, 97, 98, 102-114, 117, 119-122, 123-132, 133-144 *passim*, 163, 170-171
- industrialization and, 2, 15-25, 28, 30, 31-32, 36, 54-55, 67, 68, 71, 72, 79, 80, 102, 103, 113
- marriage and family and, 3, 5, 7-8, 8-10, 11-12, 15-25 *passim*, 26-33 *passim*, 49-51 *passim*, 54-55, 59-60, 68, 71, 74-75, 76-77, 80-81, 86, 90, 97, 98, 102-114 *passim*, 163, 170-171
- population growth and, 15-25 *passim*
- rights and opportunities
  - access to economic life and advancement in work careers, 102, 103, 105-107, 170-171
  - definition of economic rights, 102, 103-104, 170-171
  - equal pay for equal work, 102, 103, 108-110, 112, 124, 125, 170-171
  - equal treatment in employment and occupation, 102, 103, 107-108, 108-110, 112, 124, 125, 170-171
- International Labour Organisation and, 28, 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 108, 111-113, 117, 148, 170-171
- maternity and health protection, 5, 102, 103, 107-108, 110-111, 112, 124, 125-130 *passim*, 170-171
- social insurance, 49, 110, 112, 129-130
- United States trade unions and, 124-132
- vocational guidance and training, 102, 103, 104-105, 112, 116-117, 120, 122-123, 171
- women with family responsibilities, 102, 111, 170-171
- social development and, 26, 27, 28, 30, 31-32, 33, 58-60 *passim*
- unskilled and semiskilled workers, 69-70, 111, 132
- urbanization and, 2, 15-25 *passim*, 30, 31-32, 54-55, 76
- Engineering, 59, 60, 89, 105, 150, 152, 160
- English language, 40
- Equal Employment Opportunity Act, 1964, 14
- Equality, *see* Rights, equal
- Equator, 98
- Eskimo, 55-56
- Ethnic groups
  - women's political participation and, 52, 54, 55-56
- Europe, 28, 46, 50, 55, 100, 129, 130, 137, 138, 139, 141, 152, 157, 159
- European Economic Community (EEC), 108, 109
- Rome Treaty, 108
- European Parliamentary Assembly, 63, 65
- Eversley, D. E., 189
- Fahey, John, 189
- Far East, *see* Asia
- Felix, David, 183
- "Feminine mystique," 9, 11, 12
- Feminist movement, 42-43, 44, 45, 51, 97
- FESTINI, NELLY, Women in Public Life in Peru, 58-60
- Fiji, 100
  - Great Council, 100
  - Legislative Council, 100
- Fine, Sidney, 182
- Finland
  - Council, 62
  - Cultural Commission
    - President and Vice-President, 62
    - women's status, 62, 65, 159, 167
- Fischer, D. H., 178
- Fishlow, Albert, 186, 193
- Fishman, J. A., 191
- Fiske, Mary, 85
- Fite, G. C., 188
- Fogel, R. W., 186
- Food, 26, 27-30 *passim*, 31, 33, 38, 115, 117-118, 119, 122

- Forsyth, D. P., 187
- France, 20, 36, 47, 48, 49, 55, 61, 64, 111
- Assembly, 64
  - Commission for Cultural and Social Affairs
    - President, 64
  - Consultative Assembly (1944), 64
  - Economic and Social Council, 64
  - Senate, 64
  - women's status in, 20, 36, 47, 48, 49, 61, 64
- Freehling, W. W., 180
- Freeman, Orville, 118-119
- "Frenchwomen Come to Grips with Politics," 61
- Friedheim, R. L., 188
- Friedman, Milton, 187
- Friend, Theodore, 184
- FRIDERICH, NICOLE M., Access to Education at All Levels, 133-144
- Friedan, Betty, 11
- Fritz, Henry E., 191
- FROM CONSTITUTIONAL RECOGNITION TO PUBLIC OFFICE, Lakshmi N. Menon, 34-43
- Frost, Robert, 1
- FUJITA, TAKI, Women and Politics in Japan, 91-95
- Further Range, A, 1*
- Galambos, Louis, 182
- Gandhi, Mahatma, 41
- Gardner, L. C., 184
- Gates, P. W., 188, 191
- Gaulle, de, Charles, 64
- Gaza strip, 42
- Geneva, Switzerland
  - Grand Council, 65
- Genovese, E. D., 179
- Geography
  - women's status and, 52, 54, 55-56, 72, 98
- German Federal Republic
  - Bundestag, 63
  - Christian Social Union (CSU), 63
  - Christian Democratic Union (CDU), 63
  - Minister of Health (1961), 63
  - status of women, 47, 48, 49, 50, 61, 63, 158-159
  - Youth Council, 50
- Ghana, 156
- Gipson, Lawrence Henry, 177
- Gilchrist, D. T., 186
- Glass, D. V., 189
- Goiter, endemic, 29-30
- Goode, W. J., 3, 7, 10, 12, 14
- Goodman, Paul, 178-179
- Gossett, T. F., 191-192
- Government
  - women in, 2, 32, 33, 52, 53-54, 56, 57, 59, 60, 75, 83-84, 84-85, 86, 87-88, 89-90, 91, 94-95, 97, 98
  - women's status and
    - child-care, health, home, and employment services, 8, 59-60, 106, 110-111, 112, 114, 121-122, 143
    - reform measures, 72, 73-74, 75, 78-79, 106, 108, 111, 112-113, 123-132 *passim*, 145-153 *passim*, 154, 163-175 *passim*
- Great Britain, 23, 33, 41-42, 47, 55, 63, 66, 109, 120, 155, 157, 158
- Cabinet, 63
- Conservative party, 63
- Elizabeth I, 155
- House of Commons, 63
- House of Lords, 63
- Hunter Commission (1881), 157
- Labour party, 63, 66
- National Executive Committee, 63
- National Union of Conservative and Unionist Associations, 63
- status of women in, 23, 41-42, 47, 63, 109, 120, 122, 158, 169-170
- Married Women's Property Act (1882), 47
- Women's Institutes, 122
- Greece
  - women's status in, 37, 65
- Green, Constance M., 189, 190
- Greene, Jack P., 177-178
- Greenfield, K. R., 185
- Greenstein, Fred, 55
- Grenville, J. A. S., 184
- Grob, G. N., 194
- Guatemala, 35
- Haber, Samuel, 182
- Hagan, W. T., 191
- Haifa, Israel, 123, 151
- Handlin, Oscar, 190
- Hanna, W. S., 194
- Harris, Edith, 85
- Hauser, Philip, 190
- Health
  - women and, 26, 27-30 *passim*, 31, 33, 56, 83, 107, 112, 115, 119, 121-122, 128, 151
- Healy, D. F., 184
- Heart diseases, 29
- Helsinki, Finland, 62
- HENDERSON, JULIA J., Impact of the World Social Situation on Women, 26-33
- Hepatitis, infectious, 29
- Hepworth, Barbara, 157
- Herrick, W. R., Jr., 184
- Hidy, Ralph W., 187
- Hill, F. E., 187
- Hindi, 40
- Hindle, Brooke, 193
- Hinduism, 157
- Hiratsuka, Raicho, 92
- History, U.S.

- study of, 1963-1966  
 biography, 194-195  
 economic and social, 185-192  
 intellectual and cultural, 192-194  
 overview, 195  
 political and diplomatic, 176-185
- Hodgkin, Dorothy, 156  
 Hoffman, Paul, 115, 116  
 Hofstadter, Richard, 183, 192  
 Holland, *see* Netherlands, The  
 Holley, I. B., Jr., 183  
 Hong Kong, 120  
 Hotel and Restaurant Workers Union, 125  
 HOTTEL, ALTHEA K., Women Around the World: An Introductory Comment, 1-2  
 Housing, 26, 27, 30, 33, 119  
 Howard University, 4  
 Hungary  
   women's status in, 68, 70  
 Hurst, J. W., 186
- Iceland, 1  
 Ichikawa, Fusaye, 92, 93  
*Idjma*, 78  
 Illegitimacy, 51-52, 79  
 Illiteracy and illiterates, 1, 27, 30, 33, 35, 38, 40, 41, 59, 72, 73-74, 93, 100, 116, 120, 122, 123, 133, 141-143, 149, 151-152, 154, 155-156, 157, 161, 171-172
- IMPACT OF THE WORLD SOCIAL SITUATION ON WOMEN, Julia J. Henderson, 26-33
- India, 4, 27, 30-31, 33, 36, 38, 40, 41, 100, 120, 121, 123, 156, 157, 158, 159  
   Congress party, 38, 40  
   *Women on the March*, 40  
   Prime Minister, 158, 159  
   Third General Election, 38, 41  
   women's status in, 4, 27, 30-31, 36, 38, 40, 41, 100, 120, 121, 123, 156, 157, 158, 159
- Indians, American, 55-56, 60
- Indonesia, 87-88, 123  
   Constituent Assembly, 87
- Industrial Revolution, 15, 16, 79
- Industrialization  
   women's status and, 2, 3, 6-7, 15-25 *passim*, 28, 30, 31-32, 36, 54-55, 67, 68, 71, 72, 79, 80, 102, 103, 113, 118, 121, 145  
   *See also* Economic development, Technology and technological development
- Industry  
   women in, 2, 6-7, 11, 59, 103, 107, 109, 110, 112, 115, 121, 122, 123, 124-132, 139, 143, 152, 160-161
- Infanticide, *see* Abortion and infanticide
- Intelligence quotient (IQ) tests, 14
- International Brotherhood of Electrical Workers, 125
- International Congress of Women  
   Envoy of  
     Manifesto, 42
- International Federation of University Women, 57
- International Labour Conference (1965), 112-113, 171
- International Labour Organisation (ILO)  
   Consultants on Women Workers' Problems, 108  
   Discrimination (Employment and Occupation) Convention (1958), 104, 112, 113, 166, 170  
   Employment Policy Convention (1964), 112  
   Equal Remuneration Convention (1951), 112, 113, 166, 170  
   revised Convention of 1952, 112  
   Vocational Training Recommendation (1962), 112  
   women's employment rights and opportunities, 28, 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 108, 111-112-113, 117, 148, 166, 170-171
- International Ladies' Garment Workers Union, 125
- International Recommendation Concerning the Status of Teaching Personnel, 148
- International Union of Electrical, Radio, and Machine Workers (IUE), 130
- International Year of Human Rights, 1968, 165, 174
- Iran  
   women's status, 73, 76
- Iraq  
   women's status, 73, 75, 78
- Ireland, North, 63
- Ireland, Republic of, 64
- Irish Countrywomen's Association, 122
- Israel, 7, 42, 72, 79-81  
   Foreign Minister (1952-1964), 81  
   Knesset, 81  
   "Women's Equal Rights Act of 1951," 80  
   women's status in, 7, 72, 79-81  
     *kibbutzim*, 7
- Israel, F. L., 195
- Israel Association of University Women, 79
- Istanbul, Turkey, 74
- Italy  
   Gruppi Donne Rurali, 122  
   House, 64  
   women's status in, 37, 61, 62, 64, 122
- Jaher, F. C., 182
- Jamaica, 123
- James, Sydney V., 192
- Japan, 20, 91-95, 121-122, 129  
   Board of Education, 94  
   Communist party, 93  
   Democratic Socialist party, 93  
   Drunkards' Law, 94  
   Election Law, 92, 93  
   Housewives' Federation, 95  
   Labor Ministry  
     Women's and Minors' Bureau, 94, 95



- Law for the Prevention of Prostitution, 94  
 Liberal Democratic party, 93  
 Ministry of Agriculture, 121-122  
 National Diet, 91, 92, 93, 94  
   House of Councillors, 92, 93  
   House of Representatives, 92, 93  
 National Federation of Business and Professional Women's Clubs of Japan, 95  
 New Women's Association, 92  
 Regional Women's Organization, 95  
 Socialist party, 93  
 Women's Bar Association, 95  
 Women's Christian Temperance Union (WCTU), 95  
 Widows' Organization, 95  
 women's political participation  
   appointive and commissioned public offices, 91, 94-95  
   election to public office, 91, 92-93  
   political influence, 91, 93-94  
   suffrage and electoral participation, 91, 92-93, 95  
   women's organizations, 91, 95  
 Young Women's Christian Association (YWCA), 95  
 Japan Association of University Women, 95  
 Japan League of Women Voters, 95  
 Japan Nurses Association, 95  
 Jensen, Arthur L., 178  
 Jews, 36, 72, 79-81  
 Johnson, Donald, 183  
 JOHNSTONE, ELIZABETH, Women in Economic Life: Rights and Opportunities, 102-114  
 Jonas, Manfred, 184  
 Jordan  
   women's status, 75, 152  
   Teachers' and Professional Preparatory School, 152  
 Juster, F. Thomas, 187  
 Kabul, Afghanistan, 4  
 Kadin, Sati, 78  
 Kass, Alvin, 178-179  
 Kane, L. M., 189-190  
 Keller, Morton, 187  
 Kennedy, John F., 4-5  
 Kenya, 35, 122, 156  
   Maendeleo Ya Wanawake, 122  
 Kerala, India, 38  
 Kilimanjaro, Africa, 120  
 Killian, George, 118  
 King-Howard, Sarah, 84  
 Kinzer, D. L., 192  
 Kipling, Rudyard, 39  
 Knight, Laura, 157  
 Kolko, Gabriel, 181  
 Koran, 77, 78  
 Korea, 13, 123  
 Kraditor, A. S., 192  
 La Feber, Walter, 183  
 Labaree, Benjamin Woods, 178  
 Labor Education Service, 131  
 Labor unions, *see* Trade unions  
 Lamar, H. R., 191  
 LaMarsh, Judy, 53  
 Lampard, Eric E., 188  
 Lampman, R. J., 189  
 Land reform  
   women and, 32  
 Langsam, M. Z., 192  
 LANIER, ALISON RAYMOND, Women in the Rural Areas, 115-123  
 Latham, Earl, 183  
 Latin America, 29, 31, 32, 33, 37, 55, 108, 116, 117, 118, 137, 139, 141, 150  
 Lausanne Switzerland, 73  
 Law  
   women and, 2, 3, 5, 8, 10, 11, 13, 24, 34, 35-36, 39, 44-51, 57, 58, 59, 60, 68, 73-74, 75, 77, 80, 83, 86, 89-90, 92, 97, 98, 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 107, 108-109, 110, 113, 126-129, 129-130, 159, 163, 167-170  
   marriage and its dissolution, 44, 45-47, 48, 49, 50, 77, 97  
   property, 44-51 *passim*  
   responsibility for family support, 44, 48-50  
   United Nations actions, 44-51 *passim*, 163, 167-170, 173  
   unmarried mothers, 44, 50-51  
 Leach, Douglas E., 177  
 League of Women Voters, 39  
 Lebergott, Stanley, 186  
 Lebanon  
   women's status, 73, 75  
 LeDuc, Thomas, 191  
 Lee, Ulysses, 190  
 Legislation, *see* Law  
 Leisure and recreation, 2, 74, 76, 79, 99, 149  
 Leprosy, 29  
 Lerner, Monroe, 194  
 Leuchtenberg, W. E., 182  
 Levine, Daniel, 182  
 Levy, L. W., 179  
 Lewis, H. G., 189  
 Lewis, Susannah, 84  
 Lewis, W. D., 186, 192  
 Liberia  
   Catherine Mills Rehabilitation Center for Mental Patients, 85  
   House of Representatives, 85-86  
   National Liberian Social and Political Movement (NLWSAPM), 84  
   President W. V. S. Tubman  
     First Inaugural Address, 84, 85  
   True Whig party, 85  
   United Nations Delegation, Lake Success, 1947, 84  
   women's political participation, 82, 84-85

- Liberia, University of, 85  
 Libya, 35  
 Lima, Peru, 60  
 Link, Arthur, 194  
 Lipsey, Robert, 183  
*Literaturnaya Gazeta* (USSR), 12  
 Logan, Frenise A., 190  
 London, England, 85  
 Lowitt, Richard, 194  
 Lubove, Roy, 182  
 Luxembourg, 54, 65  
   Chief of State (Grand Duchess of Luxembourg), 65  
   women's status, 65
- MacArthur, Douglas, 92  
 MacAvoy, P. W., 182  
 McColl, Daniel, 120-121  
 McCormick, Richard P., 178  
 McKelvey, Blake, 190  
 McPherson, J. M., 180-181  
 Madagascar, 83  
 Magrath, C. Peter, 179  
 Maheu, René, 149-150  
 Main, Jackson Turner, 177  
 Malaria, 29  
 Malaya, 23  
 Malaysia  
   Women's Institutes, 122  
 Malin, J. C., 181  
 Malnutrition, 29-30  
 Malone, Joseph J., 178  
 Mandelbaum, S. J., 190  
 Mann, Arthur, 194  
 Mannes, Marya, 11, 12  
 Maoris, 97  
 Marcus, Steven, 5  
 Markets, *see* Trade and markets  
 Marriage and family  
   women's status and, 3, 5, 7-8, 8-10, 11-12, 15-25 *passim*, 26-33 *passim*, 41, 44-51 *passim*, 52, 54-56, 57, 58, 59-60, 68, 71, 72, 74-75, 76-77, 78-79, 80, 86, 90, 94, 97, 98, 99, 100, 116, 125, 127, 135, 136, 138, 140, 141, 142, 143, 144, 148, 151, 161, 163, 167-171  
   child-care and related services, 8, 58, 59-60, 68, 106, 110-111, 112, 114, 143  
   conjugal system, 7, 77  
   divorce, 44, 45-47, 58, 49, 50, 77, 161  
   effect of social developments, 26-33  
   industrialization and urbanization and, 3, 6-7, 15-25 *passim*, 30, 31-32, 36, 54-55, 68, 79, 99, 102, 122  
   employment, 3, 5, 7-8, 8-10, 11-12, 15-25 *passim*, 26-33 *passim*, 49-51 *passim*, 54-55, 59-60, 68, 71, 74-75, 76-77, 80-81, 86, 90, 97, 98, 102-114 *passim*, 122, 131, 148  
   influence of prejudice and tradition, 36, 46, 59-60, 77, 78-79, 80  
   law and, 44-51  
   polygamy, 46, 77, 78-79  
   population growth rate's effect, 15-25 *passim*  
   rights of unmarried mothers, 44, 50-51  
 Marx, Karl, and Marxism  
   women's rights and, 5  
 Marx, Leo, 192  
 Mass media, 5, 27, 40, 122  
   *See also* specific media  
 Maternity, *see* Marriage and family  
 Matsushita, Masatoshi, 93, 94  
 Mauritania, 151  
 Mayer, Maria Goeppert, 156  
 Mazlish, Bruce, 139  
 Mead, Margaret, 10, 11  
 Meagher, Margaret, 53  
 Medicine, 10, 29, 33, 59, 60, 76, 105, 110, 112, 141, 159, 160, 161  
 Medina, Saudi Arabia 77  
 Mediterranean peoples, 29, 73  
 Medjellé, 78  
 Meier, August, 190  
 Melanesia  
   women's political participation, 96, 97, 99-101 *passim*  
 MENON, LAKSHMI N., From Constitutional Recognition to Public Office, 34-43  
 Mental health, 30  
 Merk, Frederick, 180  
 Merritt, Richard L., 177  
 Meyer, Agnes E., 11, 12  
 Meyer, Donald, 193  
 Micronesia  
   women's political participation, 96, 97, 99-101 *passim*  
 Middle East, 4, 72-81  
   women's political participation  
     contribution to a universal civilization, 72, 79  
     differing collectivities, 72, 74-78  
     emancipation of women and equality of political rights, 72, 73-74, 75-76, 79, 80  
     governmental reform measures, 72, 73-74, 75, 78-79  
     negative factors, 72, 76-78  
     parallels in agrarian reform, industrialization and changes in customs, 72, 79  
     positive factors, 72, 74-76  
     supplement on Israel, 72, 79-81  
     variations, 74  
   *See also* specific countries  
 Middlekauff, Robert, 193  
 Migration, 23, 31, 76  
   *See also* Urbanization  
 Mill, John Stuart, 158, 174  
 Miller, Perry, 192-193  
 Mills-Scarborough, Ellen, 84-85

- Minobe, Ryokichi, 93, 94  
 Mistral, Gabriela, 156  
 Mitchell, Roma, 98  
 Miyakawa, F. Scott, 190-191  
 Monrovia, Liberia, 84  
 Mores and conventions  
     women's status and,  
         5-6, 34, 35-37, 41-42, 72, 79, 80  
     *See also* Tradition and custom  
 Morgan, Edmund S., 177  
 Morison, E. E., 189  
 Morris, Richard B., 178  
 Morocco, 20  
 Mortality, *see* Death rates  
 Motherhood, *see* Marriage and family  
 Munro, D. G., 184  
 Muslimism, 38, 65, 72, 73, 77, 78-79, 90, 157,  
     161  
*My Secret Life*, 5  
  
 Naidu, Annie Besant Sarojini, 42  
 Narbonne, Jacques, 61  
 Natality, *see* Birth rates  
 National Bureau of Economic Research, 185,  
     187  
 Nationalism  
     developing countries', 2, 32, 73, 83, 87  
 Negroes, 36, 56  
 Nehru, Jawarharlal, 41  
 Netherlands, The  
     First Chamber, 65  
     Second Chamber, 65  
     women's status in, 37, 47, 65, 111  
 Neuberger, Maurine, 37  
 Neuchatel, Switzerland, 65  
 Nevins, Allan, 187  
 New Delhi, India, 4  
 New Guinea, *see* Papua and New Guinea,  
     Territory of  
 New Zealand  
     Dominion Parliament, 97  
     women's status in, 1, 20, 41, 96, 97, 100,  
         109, 138, 139, 141, 166  
 Newby, I. A., 190  
 Newport, Matilda, 84  
 Newspaper Guild, 126  
 Nigeria, northern, 83  
 Nobel Prize, 156  
 Norms, *see* Mores and conventions  
 NORRIS, ADA, Women's Political Participation  
     in the South Pacific, 96-101  
 North Africa, *see* Middle East  
 North America, 28, 50, 52-57, 137, 139, 152  
     women's political participation  
         activity in political parties, 52, 54, 56-57  
         ethnic and regional differences, 52, 54, 55-  
         56  
         localized political activity, 52, 54, 57  
         policy-making leadership, 52, 53-54, 57  
         political potential of women, 52, 54, 57  
         sporadic interest and geographical factors'  
         deterrent effect, 52, 54, 55-56  
         tradition and customs' deterrent effects,  
         52, 54-55, 56, 57  
         voting, 37, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56  
     *See also* specific countries  
 North, D. C., 185  
 Norway, 50, 54, 63, 120, 122, 158, 159  
     Assembly  
         Secretary (1967), 63  
     Commission of Social Affairs, 63  
     Norges Husmoriorbund, 122  
     women's status, 50, 63, 120, 122, 158, 159  
 NOW, 127  
 Nursing, 33, 55, 95, 105, 111, 120  
  
 Oceania, 118, 137  
 Occupation Forces, U.S.  
     Japan, 92  
 Occupations, *see* Employment, Professions and  
     professionals, specific professions  
 Old World, 55  
 Olsen, O. H., 194  
 Ontario, Canada, 55  
 Oregon, 37  
 Organizations, voluntary  
     women and, 8, 26, 34, 36-37, 39, 40, 41, 45,  
         57, 60, 72, 76, 81, 86, 89, 90, 91, 95,  
         105, 106, 108, 122, 131, 142, 145, 146,  
         149, 152-153, 163, 164, 174-175  
     child-care and related services, 8, 60, 105,  
         110-111  
     social welfare, 34, 36-37, 40, 41, 60, 142  
 Orient, *see* Asia  
 Osofsky, Gilbert, 190  
 Ostrander, G. M., 191  
 Ottoson, H. W., 191  
 Overton, R. C., 187  
  
 Pacific Ocean  
     peoples of, 29, 96-101  
 Padmore, Mai, 85  
 Pakistan, 4, 121  
 Pan-Pacific and Southeast Asia Women's As-  
     sociation, 95, 101  
 Panama, 20  
 Pankhurst, Emmeline, 42  
 Papeete, Tahiti, 4  
 Papua and New Guinea, Territory of  
     House of Assembly, 99  
     Native Local Government Councils, 99  
     women's political participation, 96, 97, 98-  
         99  
 Parkman, Francis, 195  
 Parsons, Talcott, 55  
 Parties, political  
     women's activity in, 34, 38, 39-41, 41-42  
 Paul, R. W., 191  
 Payne-Cooper, Georgia, 85

- Peace, world  
     women and, 34, 40-41, 42-43, 56
- Peasants, 27-28, 32, 60, 117
- PEDERSEN, INGER MARGRETE, Status of Women  
     in Private Law, 44-51
- Perkins, Bradford, 179
- Perkins, Frances, 54
- Peru, 20, 58-60, 120  
     women's political participation,  
         contributing factors, 58, 59-60  
         evaluation, 58, 60
- Peterson, George E., 193
- Philbrick, F. A., 190-191
- Philippines, The, 33, 86, 88, 90, 123, 173  
     women's political participation, 86, 88, 90
- Pike, F. B., 184
- Plague, 29
- Playboy, 12
- Pogue, F. C., 194
- Poland  
     Central Council of Trade Unions Presidium,  
         70  
     Council of State, 70  
     Ministry of Foreign Affairs, 70  
     Red Cross  
         Chairman, 70  
     Supreme Court, 70  
     women's status in, 68, 69, 70
- Polioomyelitis, 29
- POLITICAL ACTIVITY OF WOMEN IN EASTERN  
     EUROPE, Kamila Chylińska, 67-71
- POLITICAL PARTICIPATION OF WESTERN EURO-  
     PEAN WOMEN, Marcelle Stanislas Devaud,  
     61-66
- POLITICAL PARTICIPATION OF WOMEN IN AFRICA  
     SOUTH OF THE SAHARA, Angie E. Brooks,  
     82-85
- POLITICAL ROLE OF SOUTHEAST ASIAN WOMEN,  
     THE, Amara Raksasataya, 86-90
- Political participation, *see* Public office, Voting
- Polygamy, 46, 77, 78-79
- Polynesia  
     women's political participation, 96, 97, 99-  
     101 *passim*
- Pomeroy, Earl, 191
- Population, world  
     growth rates and status of women, 1-2, 10,  
         15-25, 26, 27-28, 30, 31, 115, 117, 118-  
         119, 123  
     effects of demographic change, 15, 20-23  
     effects on married life, 15, 21  
     "marriage squeeze," 15, 21-23, 23-24  
     overview, 16  
     Western experience and that of developing  
         countries discussed, 15, 23-25  
     women's economic role, 15, 16-20
- Portugal  
     Corporate Chamber, 65  
     women's status in, 62, 65
- Position of Women in Contemporary France,  
     The, 36
- Potsdam Declaration, 92
- Potter, 189
- Poverty, 27, 29, 135, 138, 140
- Powell, Sumner Chilton, 177
- Prejudices  
     against women, 2, 34, 35-37, 41-42, 50-51,  
         58, 59-60, 66, 75, 77, 86-90, 110, 113-  
         114, 128, 135, 138, 140, 151  
     effects on women's access to public office,  
         34, 35-37, 41-42, 50-51, 58, 59-60, 86-  
         90
- President's Commission on the Status of  
     Women (Kennedy), U.S., 5, 7-8, 10, 37,  
     48-49  
     Subcommittee on Civil and Political Rights,  
         48-49
- Pressly, T. J., 188
- Preston, W., Jr., 183
- Privacy  
     right to  
         women and, 5, 6, 13
- Professions and professionals  
     women, 2, 8, 10, 11, 26, 33, 36, 41, 58, 59-  
         60, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69-70, 71, 73, 74, 75,  
         76, 86, 89, 90, 98, 105, 111, 132, 133, 139,  
         141, 143, 146, 151, 154, 157, 159-160, 171
- Property  
     women's ownership of, 5, 14, 24, 35, 44-51  
         *passim*, 77, 163, 168-170
- Prostitution, 60, 94
- Psychoanalysis, 9, 11
- Psychology, 2
- Public office  
     women and, 2, 32, 33, 34-43, 52, 53-55, 57,  
         65-66, 68, 74, 75-76, 79, 80-81, 82, 83-  
         84, 85, 86, 87-88, 89-90, 91, 92-93, 94-  
         95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100-101, 167  
     activity in political parties, 34, 38, 39-41,  
         41-42, 52, 54, 56-57, 70-71, 75-76, 86,  
         87, 88, 93-95, 98  
     Africa south of the Sahara, 82, 83-84, 85  
     circumstances confronted in seeking office,  
         34, 41-42, 68, 69-70, 71, 87, 88, 89-90,  
         93, 98  
     deterrent effects of prejudices and tradi-  
         tions, 34, 35-37, 38, 40, 41-42, 52, 54-  
         55, 56, 65-66, 69-70, 71, 75-76, 76-79  
         *passim*, 80-81, 83, 86-90, 93, 98  
     eastern Europe, 69-70, 70-71  
     exercise of the franchise and, 2, 34, 37-  
         39, 40, 42, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56  
     Japan, 91, 92-93  
     Middle East and North Africa, 74, 75-76,  
         79, 80-81  
     North America, 52-57 *passim*  
     Peru, 58-60

- records of leadership in developing public policy, 34, 42-43, 52, 53-54, 57, 70-71, 81, 82-85, 88, 89, 93-94
- South Pacific, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100-101
- Southeast Asia, 86, 87-88, 89-90
- western Europe, 61-66 *passim*
- Puerto Rico, 20
- Quebec, Canada, 55
- Race, 32
- Radio, 27, 79, 93, 143
- Rae, J. B., 187
- Rajasthan, India, 38
- RAKSASATAYA, AMARA, The Political Role of Southeast Asian Women, 86-90
- Rankin, H. R., 193
- Rankine, Annabelle, 98
- Rappaport, Armin, 184
- RECENT DEVELOPMENTS IN UNITED STATES HISTORY, 1963-1966, James H. Soltow, 176-195
- Recreation, *see* Leisure and recreation
- Reeves, Myrtle, 85
- Reeves, Thelma, 85
- Religion
  - women's status and, 32, 35-36, 38, 40, 80, 83, 90, 156
- Responsibilities, equal
  - women's status and, 3, 10-12, 95
- Retail Clerks, 125
- Rhineland-Westphalia, Germany
  - Minister of Public Instruction (1949-1954), 63
- Richardson, Dorothy, 130
- Richardson, J. M., 181
- Richardson, Reed C., 188-189
- Ricks-Samuels, Louise, 85
- RIDLEY, JEANNE CLARE, Demographic Change and the Roles and Status of Women, 15-25
- Riegel, R. E., 192
- Riemaeker, de, Marguerite, 64
- Rights, equal
  - minority groups', 2, 57
  - women's, 1-175 *passim*
    - political, 5, 34, 35, 39, 57, 58, 59, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 67, 68, 69, 72, 73-74, 75-76, 77, 79, 80, 82, 83, 84, 85, 87, 88, 89-90, 91, 92-93, 95, 96, 97, 99-100, 103, 163, 166-167
  - See also* Law, Education and women, Employment of women
- Risjord, N. K., 178
- Rogers, W. W., 188
- Roman Catholic Church, 38, 90
- Roman law, 62, 64
- Roosevelt, Eleanor, 42
- Rose, W. L., 181
- Ross, Sam, 195
- Rostow, W. W., 186
- Rothman, D. J., 181
- Rumania
  - women's status, 68, 71
- Rundell, Walter, Jr., 185
- Rural areas, 27-28, 29, 30, 31-32, 33, 38, 55-56, 74, 76-78, 78-79, 90, 97, 99, 113, 114, 115-123, 133, 143, 151, 156
  - women's status in, 27-28, 29, 30, 31-32, 33, 55-56, 74, 76-78, 78-79, 90, 97, 99, 113, 114, 115-123, 133, 143, 151, 156
  - attitudes of youth, 115, 117, 118, 123
  - combining farm and factory, 115, 121-122
  - co-operatives, 115, 119-120
  - education, 115, 116-117, 118, 119, 120-121, 122-123, 133, 143, 151, 156
  - food and nutrition, 115, 117-118, 119-122
  - home industries, 15, 121, 123
  - influence outside their country's borders, 115, 123
  - influence within their nations, 115, 122-123
  - population growth, 115, 117, 118-119, 123
  - trading, 115, 120-121
  - war on hunger, 15, 117-118, 119
- Russett, Bruce M., 184
- Rutman, Darrett B., 177
- Sachs, Nelly, 156
- Salter, Robert, 118
- Samoa, Western, 35, 100
  - House of Representatives, 100
- Sanger, Margaret, 42
- Sanitation, 29, 30, 33, 129
- São Paulo, 150
- Saudi Arabia, 77, 78
- Scandinavia
  - Family Law Commissions, 47
  - women's status, 44, 45, 47, 49, 50-51, 62-64, 106, 108, 120
- Schaffer, Alan, 194
- Scheiner, S. M., 190
- Schlebecker, J. T., 188
- Schmookler, Jacob, 186
- Schneider, R. W., 193
- Schnore, Leo F., 190
- Schwartz, A. J., 187
- Science
  - women and, 10, 27, 29, 31, 59, 69, 76, 83, 138, 141, 145, 147, 150, 152, 154, 156-157, 160-161, 171, 172
- Scofield, W. H., 188
- Sellers, Charles, 194
- Selvinsky, Ilya, 13
- Service industries
  - women in, 2, 103, 105, 111, 121, 143
- Sex
  - male-female ratios and marriage, 21-22
- Sexuality
  - women's status and, 3, 5-6, 12-13, 14



- Shannon Bull, Lischen, 85  
 Shimada, Tomiko, 121  
 Shover, J. L., 188  
 Shy, John, 178  
 Sierra Leone, 85  
 Simpson-George, Sarah, 84  
 Singapore, 88, 90  
   Administrative Service, 88  
 Sizer, T. R., 193  
 Smallpox, 29  
 Smith, Alice E., 187, 190  
 Smith, Margaret Chase, 53  
 Smith, Timothy L., 191  
 Sobel, Robert, 187  
 Social class  
   women's status and, 4, 5-6, 24, 28, 29, 33, 72, 74, 132  
     lower, 5, 24, 28, 29, 132  
     middle, 24, 132  
     upper, 5-6, 24, 33  
 Social Democratic Women's Federation, 123  
 Social development  
   women's status and, 26-33 *passim*, 106, 150  
   food and health, 26, 27-30 *passim*, 3, 33  
   employment, 26, 27, 28, 30, 31-32, 33  
   housing, 26, 27, 30, 33  
   levels of living, 26, 27-31  
   major social trends, 26, 31-33  
   population growth rates and birth rates, 26, 27-28, 31  
   urbanization, 29, 30, 31-32  
   women in social development programs, 26, 33, 34, 42-43  
   *See also* Education Rural areas, United Nations  
 Social security, 31, 60  
 Social status  
   women's, 2, 15, 37  
 Social welfare, 34, 36-37, 40, 41, 52, 56, 57, 60, 83, 89, 97, 105  
 Social work, 33  
 Socialism  
   women's status and, 5, 37, 39, 68, 69, 70, 71, 93, 103, 108, 140  
 Sociology, 4  
 SOLTOW, JAMES H., Recent Developments in United States History, 1963-1966, 176-195  
 Soltow, J. H., 187, 190  
 Sosin, Jack M., 178  
 South, U.S., 56  
 South Pacific  
   women's status in  
     political participation, 96-101  
   *See also* specific areas and countries  
 South Pacific Commission, 99, 101  
 Women's Interests Office, 99  
 South Vietnam  
   Constituent Assembly, 88  
   National Assembly, 88  
 Southeast Asia  
   women's political participation  
     country survey, 86, 87-88  
     future role of women, 86, 90  
     indirect role: Thailand, 86, 88-89  
     limitations of women in politics, 86, 89-90  
     presage to, 86, 87  
   *See also* specific countries  
 Soviet Union  
   Academy of Science, 160  
   Council of Ministers, 70  
   Minister of Culture, 70  
   People's Courts, 70  
   status of women, 4, 12-13, 37, 68, 69, 70, 107, 108, 118, 137, 138, 139, 140, 141, 159, 160  
   Supreme Council, 70  
   Supreme Courts, 70  
 Soviet Woman, 40  
 Spain, 35, 47, 65  
   National Legislative Assembly, 35  
   women's status in, 35, 47, 65  
 Spanish-Americans, 55  
 STATUS OF WOMEN IN MODERN PATTERNS OF CULTURE, THE, Jessie Bernard, 3-14  
 Stamp, K. M., 180  
 STATUS OF WOMEN IN PRIVATE LAW, Inger Margrete Pedersen, 44-51  
 Steckmesser, K. L., 191  
 Stevenson, Eugenia, 85  
 Stewart, Marjorie, 99  
 Strout, Cushing, 192  
 Sudan, 155-156, 161  
 Suffragettes, *see* Feminist movement  
 Sweden  
   Chamber of Deputies, 62-63  
   Senate, 62-63  
     Permanent Legislative Commission, 63  
   status of women in, 20, 23, 62-63, 65, 123  
   Swiss Civil Code, 73  
 Switzerland  
   women's status in, 62, 65, 83  
 Syria  
   women's status, 75  
 Taft, Philip, 189  
 Tahiti, 4  
 Tang Tsou, 184  
 Tashkent, USSR, 4  
 Teaching  
   women and, 10, 33, 55, 76, 77, 78-79, 104, 105, 111, 120, 133, 134, 135-136, 136-138, 138-139, 143, 144, 148, 149, 151, 152, 155-156, 159, 160, 161  
 Technology and technological development  
   women's status and, 1, 2, 3, 6-7, 31, 33, 60, 69, 76, 103, 105, 106, 109, 111, 114, 133, 138-139, 139-140, 145, 146, 147, 150, 151, 152, 153, 160-161, 163, 171, 173  
 Teheran, Iran

- World Congress on the Eradication of Illiteracy, 149
- Television, 93, 116, 121
- Temin, Peter, 187
- Thailand, 35, 86, 88-89, 90, 121
- Business Women's Association, 89
- Civil Service Act, 90
- National Social Welfare Council, 89
- Red Cross Association, 89
- Women Graduates in Law Association, 89
- women's political participation, 35, 86, 88-89, 90
- Thernstrom, Stephan, 189
- Thomas, D. S., 186
- Tiriketene, Whetu Marama, 97
- Tokyo, Japan, 93, 121-122
- Trade and markets
- women and, 33, 115, 120-121, 156
- Trade unions, 31, 75, 106, 108, 124-132
- United States women's participation in, 124-132
- contract provisions for women workers, 124, 129-130
- equal-rights legislation and union practice, 124, 127-129
- issues and methods, 124, 125-126
- political life of women in unions, 124, 130-132
- protective legislation for women, 124, 126-130
- Trade Union Women, 123
- Tradition and custom
- women's status and, 2, 5, 6, 12, 34, 35-37, 40, 41-42, 52, 54-55, 56, 65-66, 70-71, 72, 75, 76-79 *passim*, 80-21, 83, 86-90, 98-99, 104, 113-114, 117, 119, 135, 139-140, 143, 151, 170
- deterrent effect on political participation, 34, 35-37, 41-42, 52, 54-55, 56, 65-66, 75, 83, 86-90, 98-99
- See also* Mores and conventions
- Tripoli, Libya
- Conference of Arab Countries (1966), 149
- Tsaldaris, Mme., 65
- Tuberculosis, 29
- Tubman, Antoinette, 85
- Tubman, W. V. S., 84
- Tucker, Laura, 85
- Tunisia, 78
- Turkey
- Grand National Assembly, 75, 78
- hodja* (village preacher) versus secular authority, 78-79
- women's status, 73, 74-76, 78-79, 123
- political participation, 75-76, 78-79
- Turner, Frederick Jackson, 190
- Uganda, 83
- Ukraine, 138, 139
- UNESCO LONG-RANGE PROGRAM FOR THE ADVANCEMENT OF WOMEN, THE, Jeanne Henriette Chaton, 145-153
- Unger, Irwin, 181
- UNCOR, BERAËT ZEKI, Women in the Middle East and North Africa and Universal Suffrage, 72-81
- U Nu, 87
- Unions, *see* Trade unions
- United Auto Workers (UAW), 126-127, 128
- Women's Department, 127, 128
- United Nations, 27, 28, 30, 31, 34, 35, 40, 44-51 *passim*, 57, 65, 82, 83, 84, 85, 95, 103, 105, 115, 116, 117, 118, 119, 134, 145, 146, 147, 148, 150, 163-175
- action for women's advancement
- Commission on the Status of Women, 44, 45, 105, 146, 163, 164, 166-175
- conventions, declarations, and similar instruments, 35, 40, 45, 46, 51, 104, 112, 113, 148, 163, 164-166, 167, 168, 169, 170, 171, 172, 174
- co-operation with nongovernmental organizations, 163, 174-175
- economic development and technical co-operation, 163, 173
- education, 163, 166, 171-173
- International Declaration of Human Rights, 45, 51, 57, 117, 145, 146, 148, 163, 164-166, 168, 172, 174
- legal rights, 44-51, 163, 166, 167-170, 173
- long-term program, 163, 173-174
- political rights, 163, 166-167
- economic rights and opportunities, 163, 166, 170-171
- Charter, 27, 35, 45, 145, 163, 164, 165, 166, 174
- Development Decade, 28, 103, 116, 145
- Economic and Social Council, 27, 103, 146, 164, 165
- Food and Agricultural Organization (FAO), 119
- General Assembly, 27, 35, 45, 51, 84, 85, 95, 163, 165, 166, 167, 173
- Housing, Building, and Planning Committee, 30
- Japanese nongovernmental organizations (NGO) and National Women's Liaison Committee, 95
- Secretariat, 105
- Secretary-General, 28, 116, 173
- Seminar on the Status of Women in Family Law, 1962, 48
- Special Fund, 115, 116, 150, 151, 152
- Trusteeship Council
- President, 85
- Vice-President, 85
- See also* affiliated organizations
- United Nations Children's Fund (UNICEF), 119

- United Nations Demographic Yearbook, 1964*, 118
- United Nations Educational, Scientific, and Cultural Organization (UNESCO), 30, 61, 65, 117, 134-141 *passim*, 145-153, 171, 172-173
- Director-General, 146-147, 149-150, 172-173
- General Conference, 146, 148, 150, 152, 172-173
- long-range program for women's advancement
- beginnings, 145, 146-147, 172-173
  - favorable normative proposals, 145, 147-148
  - future objectives, 145, 149-150
  - governments and, 145, 152
  - influence of regional meetings, 145, 148-149
  - methods proposed and in practice, 145, 150-151
  - nongovernmental organizations and, 145, 152-153
  - pilot projects, 145, 151-153 *passim*
  - technological and scientific training, 145, 152
- Secretariat, 146, 147, 150, 1
- United States of America
- Bureau of Labor Statistics (BLS)
    - Labor Union Directory*, 125
  - Congress, 52, 53, 57
  - Democratic party, 54
  - Eighty-eighth Congress, 53
  - Eighty-ninth Congress, 53
  - Election Law, 1965, 56
  - Equal Opportunity Act (1965), 125
  - Equal Pay Act (1963), 125
  - ethnic groups, 55-56
  - history
    - study of (1963-1966), 176-195
  - immigrants to Israel, 80
  - Ninetyth Congress, 53
  - Republican party, 54
  - Secretary of Agriculture, 118-119
  - Secretary of Health, Education and Welfare (1953), 54
  - Secretary of Labor (1933), 54
  - Senate, 53
  - Women's Bureau, 54-55, 108
  - women's status in, 2, 8-10, 20, 22, 28, 37, 47, 52-57, 106, 107, 108, 124-132, 138, 141, 169-170
    - motherhood mania, 1946-1957, 8-10
    - political participation, 37, 52-57
    - trade unions, 124-132
- See also* North America
- Urbanization
- women's status and, 2, 7, 15-25 *passim*, 29, 30, 31-32, 54-55, 76, 99, 117, 118, 122, 152
- Urban areas, 29, 30, 76, 79, 90, 99 123
- U Thant, 116
- Varg, Paul A., 179
- Vatter, H. G., 185-186
- Vaughan, A. T., 191
- Venereal disease, 29
- Venezuela, 37, 38
- Veysey, L. R., 193
- Victorian era
  - status of women, 5-6, 14, 23-24, 157
- Vienna, Austria
  - Municipal Council, 64
- Voigt, David, 192
- Volunteers, international, 123
- Voting
  - women and, 2, 34-43 *passim*, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 58, 59, 61-66 *passim*, 75-76, 79, 80, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 91, 92-93, 95, 123, 166-167
  - Africa south of the Sahara, 82, 83, 84, 85
  - Japan, 91, 92-93, 95
  - Middle East and North Africa, 75-76, 79, 80
  - North America, 37, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56
  - Peru, 58, 59
  - Southeast Asia, 86, 87, 88
  - South Pacific, 96-101 *passim*
  - western Europe, 37, 61-66 *passim*
- War, 23, 27, 39, 56
- Ward, Barbara, 42
- Ward, R. D., 188
- Weinberg, Albert K., 185
- Weiss, John, 193
- West Africa, 120-121
- West Coast, U.S., 4
- Western Europe, 23, 37, 61-66, 80
  - status of women in
    - political participation, 37, 61-66
    - population growth rates and, 23
- See also* specific countries
- Western world
  - women's status in, 7, 8, 10, 15-25 *passim*, 79, 87, 122, 154, 155, 156, 157, 161
  - population growth rates and, 15-25 *passim*
- Wheeler, G. E., 184
- Wickwire, Franklin B., 178
- Williamson, H. F., 187
- Williamson, J. G., 186
- Williamson, Joel, 181
- Wilson, Harold, 66
- Winther, O. O., 191
- Wolfson, Theresa, 130
- WOMEN AND AMERICAN TRADE UNIONS, Alice H. Cook, 124-132
- WOMEN AND POLITICS IN JAPAN, Taki Fujita, 91-95
- WOMEN AROUND THE WORLD: AN INTRODUCTORY COMMENT, Althea K. Hottel, 1-2

- WOMEN IN ECONOMIC LIFE: RIGHTS AND OPPORTUNITIES, Elizabeth Johnstone, 102-114
- WOMEN IN PUBLIC LIFE IN PERU, Nelly Festini, 58-60
- WOMEN IN THE MIDDLE EAST AND NORTH AFRICA AND UNIVERSAL SUFFRAGE, Beraët Zeki Üngör, 72-81
- WOMEN IN THE RURAL AREAS, Alison Raymond Lanier, 115-123
- Women's Guild of the Consumer Movement, 123
- Women's International League for Peace and Freedom, 95
- WOMEN'S POLITICAL PARTICIPATION IN THE SOUTH PACIFIC, Ada Norris, 96-101
- Women's status, 1-175
- demographic change and, 15-25
  - economic
    - rights and opportunities, 102-114
    - rural areas, 27-28, 29, 30, 31-32, 33, 115-123
    - United States trade unions, 124-132
  - educational
    - access at all levels, 133-144
    - key importance of, 154-162
    - UNESCO program for advancement of women and, 145-153
  - in modern culture patterns, 3-14
  - law and, 2, 3, 5, 8, 10, 11, 13, 24, 34, 35-36, 39, 44-51, 57, 58, 59, 60, 68, 73-74, 75, 77, 80, 83, 86, 89-90, 92, 97, 98, 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 107, 108-109, 110, 113, 126-129, 129-130, 159, 163, 167-170, 173
  - political
    - Africa South of the Sahara, 82-85
    - Eastern Europe, 33, 47, 67-71
    - from constitutional recognition to public office, 34-43
    - Japan, 91-95
    - Middle East and North Africa, 72-81
    - North America, 28, 50, 52-57
    - Peru, 58-60
    - South Pacific, 96-101
    - Southeast Asia, 86-90
    - Western Europe, 37, 61-66
    - United Nations action, 163-175
    - world social situation and, 26-33
  - Women's Trade Union League, 131
  - World Health Organization (WHO), 30
  - World War I, 53, 68, 73
  - World War II, 28, 35, 48, 61, 67, 68-69, 92, 185, 190
  - Wright, Etta, 85
  - Yellow fever, 29
  - Yugoslavia
    - Federal Assembly, 65
    - women's status in, 65, 68, 71
  - Zelnik, Melvin, 189





## CONTENTS

	PAGE
<b>SEX AND AMERICAN SOCIETY</b>	
TAKING STOCK OF STUDIES OF SEX . . . . .	<i>Edward Sagarin</i> 1
THE DECLINE AND FALL OF THE DOUBLE STANDARD	
<i>Erwin O. Smigel and Rita Seiden</i>	6
THE BEIGE EPOCH: DEPOLARIZATION OF SEX ROLES IN AMERICA . .	<i>Charles Winick</i> 18
SEX AND FAMILY LIFE . . . . .	<i>J. Richard Udry</i> 25
ATTITUDES TOWARD SEX IN AMERICAN "HIGH CULTURE" . . . . .	<i>Robert Boyers</i> 36
SEX EDUCATION AND THE ROLES OF SCHOOL AND CHURCH . . .	<i>Mary S. Calderone</i> 53
<b>SPECIAL GROUPS</b>	
SEXUAL PATTERNS IN THREE ETHNIC SUBCULTURES OF AN AMERICAN UNDERCLASS	
<i>Bernard Rosenberg and Joseph Bensman</i>	61
SEX BEHAVIOR AND THE AMERICAN CLASS STRUCTURE: A MOSAIC	
<i>Theodore N. Ferdinand</i>	76
THE "SEXLESS OLDER YEARS"—A SOCIALLY HARMFUL STEREOTYPE .	<i>Isadore Rubin</i> 86
SEXUAL MANIFESTATIONS OF EMOTIONALLY DISTURBED BEHAVIOR . . .	<i>Albert Ellis</i> 96
<b>SPECIAL PROBLEMS</b>	
SEXUAL DEVIANCE IN CONTEMPORARY AMERICA	
<i>John H. Gagnon and William Simon</i>	106
PROSTITUTION IN THE UNITED STATES . . . . .	<i>T. C. Esselstyn</i> 123
ABORTION . . . . .	<i>Edwin M. Schur</i> 136
SEX OFFENSES AND SEX OFFENDERS . . . . .	<i>Donal E. J. MacNamara</i> 148
INDEX . . . . .	221

## BOOK DEPARTMENT

## PAGE

## EUROPEAN GOVERNMENT AND HISTORY

- BIDAULT, GEORGES. *Resistance: The Political Autobiography of Georges Bidault*. Translated from the French by Marianne Sinclair. Russell B. Capelle, Professor of Government, Norwich University, Northfield, Vermont ..... 160
- BURKE, EDMUND. *The Correspondence of Edmund Burke*, Vol. VI: July 1789–December 1791. Edited by Alfred Cobban and Robert A. Smith. Alfred F. Havighurst, Professor of History, Amherst College ..... 163
- DEGEORGE, RICHARD T. *Patterns of Soviet Thought: The Origins and Development of Dialectical and Historical Materialism*. Frederick C. Barghoorn, Professor of Political Science, Yale University ..... 163
- JOHNPOLL, BERNARD K. *The Politics of Futility: The General Jewish Workers Bund of Poland, 1917–1943*. Reginald E. Zelnik, Assistant Professor of History, University of California, Berkeley ..... 162
- MACKENZIE, DAVID. *The Serbs and Russian Pan-Slavism, 1875–1878*. Joseph S. Roucek, Professor of Sociology and Political Science, Queensborough Community College of the City University of New York ..... 161
- NYOMARKAY, JOSEPH. *Charisma and Factionalism in the Nazi Party*. Richard M. Hunt, Lecturer on Social Studies, Harvard University ..... 158
- POGGI, GIANFRANCO. *Catholic Action in Italy: The Sociology of a Sponsored Organization*. Charles F. Delzell, Professor of History, Vanderbilt University .. 159
- RALSTON, DAVID B. *The Army of the Republic: The Place of the Military in the Political Evolution of France, 1971–1914*. Garland Downum, Professor of History, Northern Arizona University ..... 160
- TAUBER, KURT P. *Beyond Eagle and Swastika*, Vols. I and II: *German Nationalism since 1945*. Louis L. Snyder, Professor of History, City College of the City University of New York ..... 157
- VÁLI, FERENC A. *The Quest for a United Germany*. Hans Kohn, Professor of History, University of Texas ..... 156
- WILLIAMS, GEORGE HUNSTON. *The Radical Reformation*. Philip Rieff, University Professor of Sociology, University of Pennsylvania ..... 164

## ASIA AND AFRICA

- BARNET, A. DOAK, with a contribution by EZRA VOGEL. *Cadres, Bureaucracy, and Political Power in Communist China*. John M. H. Lindbeck, Director, East Asian Institute, Columbia University ..... 168
- HUTCHINS, FRANCIS G. *The Illusion of Permanence: British Imperialism in India*. Kenneth Ballhatchet, Professor of the History of South Asia, University of London ..... 165
- KAYIC, LORNE J. *India's Quest for Security: Defence Policies, 1947–1965*. Norman D. Palmer, Professor of Political Science, University of Pennsylvania .... 167
- MEYNAUD, JEAN, and ANISSE SALAH BEY. *Trade Unionism in Africa: A Study of Its Growth and Orientation*. William H. Friedland, Associate Professor of Industrial and Labor Relations, Cornell University ..... 169
- RANGER, T. O. *Revolt in Southern Rhodesia, 1896–97: A Study in African Resistance*. L. H. Gann, Hoover Institution, Stanford University ..... 169
- SAYEED, KHALID B. *The Political System of Pakistan*. James W. Spain, Country Director, Pakistan-Afghanistan Affairs, Department of State, Washington, D.C. . 166

	PAGE
STEVENS, RICHARD P. <i>Lesotho, Botswana, &amp; Swaziland: The Former High Commission Territories in Southern Africa.</i> J. Leo Cefkin, Professor of Political Science, Colorado State University .....	170
WOLPERT, STANLEY A. <i>Morley and India, 1906-1910.</i> Percival Spear, Fellow of Selwyn College, University Lecturer in History, University of Cambridge, England .....	165

## LATIN AMERICA

BILLINGSLEY, EDWARD BAXTER. <i>In Defense of Neutral Rights: The United States Navy and the Wars of Independence in Chile and Peru.</i> Frederick B. Pike, Professor of History, University of Notre Dame .....	176
BELL, WENDELL (Ed.). <i>The Democratic Revolution in the West Indies: Studies in Nationalism, Leadership, and the Belief in Progress.</i> Dana G. Munro, Emeritus Professor of History, Princeton University .....	172
BURR, ROBERT N. <i>By Reason or Force: Chile and the Balancing of Power in South America, 1830-1905.</i> Harry Bernstein, Professor of History, Brooklyn College, City University of New York .....	175
BURR, ROBERT N. <i>Our Troubled Hemisphere: Perspectives on United States-Latin American Relations.</i> A. Curtis Wilgus, Miami, Florida .....	174
DALAND, ROBERT T. <i>Brazilian Planning: Development, Politics, and Administration.</i> Paul I. Mandell, Assistant Professor of Geography, Food Research Institute, Stanford University .....	173
PLANK, JOHN (Ed.). <i>Cuba and the United States: Long-Range Perspectives.</i> R. Richard Rubottom, Jr., Vice-President, Southern Methodist University .....	171
SLATER, JEROME. <i>The OAS and United States Policy.</i> A. Curtis Wilgus, Miami, Florida .....	174
SUÁREZ, ANDRÉS. <i>Cuba: Castroism and Communism, 1959-1966.</i> R. Richard Rubottom, Jr., Vice-President, Southern Methodist University .....	171

## INTERNATIONAL RELATIONS

FOX, WILLIAM T. R., and ANNETTE B. FOX. <i>NATO and the Range of American Choice.</i> Martin B. Travis, Jr., Professor and Chairman, Department of Political Science, State University of New York, Stony Brook .....	177
McLIN, JON B. <i>Canada's Changing Defense Policy, 1957-1963: The Problems of a Middle Power in Alliance.</i> R. A. MacKay, Associate Director, School of International Affairs, Carleton University, Ottawa .....	179
MERK, FREDERICK. <i>The Oregon Question: Essays in Anglo-American Diplomacy and Politics.</i> Oliver Benson, Research Professor of Political Science, University of Oklahoma .....	180
MILLER, J. D. B. <i>Britain and the Old Dominions.</i> J. B. Condliffe, Staff Scientist, Stanford Research Institute .....	178

## AMERICAN GOVERNMENT AND HISTORY

ABRAHAM, HENRY J. <i>Freedom and the Court.</i> Rubin Gotesky, Professor of Philosophy, Northern Illinois University .....	180
--	-----

	PAGE
BAXTER, MAURICE G. <i>Daniel Webster and the Supreme Court</i> . Alpheus T. Mason, Professor of Jurisprudence, Princeton University .....	191
CALHOUN, JOHN C. <i>The Papers of John C. Calhoun</i> , Vol. III: 1818-1819. Edited by Edwin Hemphill. Clement Eaton, Professor of History, University of Kentucky .....	190
GRANT, ULYSSES S. <i>The Papers of Ulysses S. Grant</i> , Vol. I: 1837-1961. Edited by John Y. Simon. Richard N. Current, Distinguished Professor of American History, University of North Carolina, Greensboro .....	190
HARTJE, ROBERT G. <i>Van Dorn: The Life and Times of a Confederate General</i> . T. Harry Williams, Boyd Professor of History, Louisiana State University ....	189
HERRESHOFF, DAVID. <i>American Disciples of Marx: From the Age of Jackson to the Progressive Era</i> . Robert Moats Miller, Professor of History, University of North Carolina .....	186
HOLMES, JACK E. <i>Politics in New Mexico</i> . Thomas C. Donnelly, President, New Mexico Highlands University, Las Vegas .....	182
HOOVER, JAMES R. <i>Black Revolutionary: George Padmore's Path from Communism to Pan-Africanism</i> . Robert I. Rotberg, Assistant Professor of History, Harvard University .....	183
MATHEWS, JANE DEHART. <i>The Federal Theatre, 1935-1939: Plays, Relief, and Politics</i> . Alan Schaffer, Associate Professor of History, Michigan State University .....	184
PATRICK, REMBERT W. <i>The Reconstruction of the Nation</i> . Charles G. Hamilton, Editor, <i>Crossroads</i> , Aberdeen, Mississippi .....	188
SHANNON, WILLIAM V. <i>The Heir Apparent: Robert Kennedy and the Struggle for Power</i> . Stuart Gerry Brown, Professor of American Studies, University of Hawaii .....	181
WESSER, ROBERT F. <i>Charles Evans Hughes: Politics and Reform in New York, 1905-1910</i> . Martin L. Fausold, Professor of American History and Government, State University College at Geneseo, New York .....	185
WILSON, WOODROW. <i>The Papers of Woodrow Wilson</i> , Vol. III: 1884-1885. Edited by Arthur S. Link, in association with John Wells Davidson and David W. Hirst, in consultation with T. H. Vail Motter, and assisted by John E. Little. Louis Filler, Professor of American Civilization, Antioch College, Yellow Springs, Ohio .....	187

## ECONOMICS

BARLOW, ROBERT, HARVEY E. BRAZER, and JAMES N. MORGAN. <i>Economic Behavior of the Affluent</i> . F. Thomas Juster, Research Staff, National Bureau of Economic Research, New York City .....	192
FITZGERALD, MARK J. <i>The Common Market's Labor Programs</i> . Solomon Barkin, Deputy to the Director of Manpower and Social Affairs Directorate, Head of Social Affairs Division, O.E.C.D., Paris .....	195
GRANICK, DAVID. <i>Soviet Metal-Fabricating and Economic Development: Practice Versus Policy</i> . M. Gardner Clark, Professor of Economics and Industrial Relations, Cornell University .....	194
JOHNSON, WILLIAM A. <i>The Steel Industry of India</i> . P. N. Mathur, Gokhale Institute of Politics and Economics, Poona, India .....	196
STAKMAN, E. C., RICHARD BRADFIELD, and PAUL C. MANGELSDORF. <i>Campaigns against Hunger</i> . Lowell S. Hardin, Program Officer, Ford Foundation .....	193

## SOCIOLOGY

ARON, RAYMOND. <i>Main Currents in Sociological Thought</i> , Vol. II: <i>Durkheim, Pareto, Weber</i> . Translated by Richard Howard and Helen Weaver. Alvin Boskoff, Professor of Sociology, Emory University .....	205
BADGLEY, ROBIN F., and SAMUEL WOLFE. <i>Doctors' Strike: Medical Care and Conflict in Saskatchewan</i> . Arthur K. Davis, Professor of Sociology, University of Calgary, Calgary, Alberta, Canada .....	207
BLALOCK, HUBERT M., JR. <i>Toward a Theory of Minority-Group Relations</i> . Richard A. Schermerhorn, Professor of Sociology, Case Western Reserve University, Cleveland .....	198
ENGELMAN, FREDERIC C., and MILDRED A. SCHWARTZ. <i>Political Parties and the Canadian Social Structure</i> . H. McD. Clokie, Department of Political Science, University of California, Berkeley .....	208
KAPLAN, BENJAMIN. <i>The Jew and His Family</i> . Samuel Koenig, Professor of Sociology, Brooklyn College of the City University of New York .....	204
KIRSCHT, JOHN P., and RONALD C. DILLEHAY. <i>Dimensions of Authoritarianism: A Review of Research and Theory</i> . Harry A. Scarr, Assistant Professor of Sociology, University of Pennsylvania .....	203
LEICHTER, HOPE JENSEN, and WILLIAM E. MITCHELL, with the collaboration of CANDACE ROGERS and JUDITH LIEB. <i>Kinship and Casework</i> . Helen L. Witmer, Research Division, Children's Bureau, Social and Rehabilitation Service, Department of Health, Education, and Welfare .....	202
MAYER, ALBERT. <i>The Urgent Future: People, Housing, City, Region</i> . Charles S. Ascher, Professor of Political Science, Brooklyn College of the City University of New York .....	202
POLSKY, NED. <i>Hustlers, Beats, and Others</i> . Joseph Boskin, Associate Professor of History, University of Southern California .....	197
REISS, IRA L. <i>The Social Context of Premarital Sexual Permissiveness</i> . William M. Kephart, Professor of Sociology, University of Pennsylvania .....	201
SPEAR, ALLAN H. <i>Black Chicago: The Making of a Negro Ghetto, 1890-1920</i> . Elliott Rudwick, Professor of Sociology, Southern Illinois University, Edwardsville .....	199
ULLMANN, LEONARD P. <i>Institution and Outcome: A Comparative Study of Psychiatric Hospitals</i> . John Paul Brady, Professor of Psychiatry, University of Pennsylvania .....	200
WESTOFF, CHARLES F., and RAYMOND H. POTVIN. <i>College Women and Fertility Values</i> . Sidney Goldstein, Professor and Chairman, Department of Sociology and Anthropology, Brown University .....	206
WOLFGANG, MARVIN E., and FRANCO FERRACUTI. <i>The Subculture of Violence: Towards an Integrated Theory in Criminology</i> . John Phillips Conrad, Chief of Research, United States Bureau of Prisons, Washington, D.C. ....	197

## PHILOSOPHY AND EDUCATION

BECKER, ERNEST. <i>Beyond Alienation: A Philosophy of Education for the Crisis of Democracy</i> . Glenn Jacobs, Marathon County Center, University of Wisconsin, Wausau .....	208
BULLOCK, HENRY ALLEN. <i>A History of Negro Education in the South: From 1619 to the Present</i> . Benjamin Quarles, Professor of History, Morgan State College, Baltimore .....	212

CONNOLLY, WILLIAM E. <i>Political Science &amp; Ideology</i> . William Ebenstein, Professor of Political Science, University of California, Santa Barbara .....	209
HUMPHREV, RICHARD A. (Ed.). <i>Universities and Development Assistance Abroad</i> . Eunice S. Matthew, Associate Professor of Education, Brooklyn College of the City University of New York .....	211
STAUDE, JOHN RAPHAEL. <i>Max Scheler, 1874-1928: An Intellectual Portrait</i> . W. T. Jones, Professor of Philosophy, Pomona College, Claremont, California .....	210
LETTERS TO THE EDITOR .....	213

The articles appearing in THE ANNALS are indexed in the *Reader's Guide to Periodical Literature*, the *Book Review Index*, and the *Public Affairs Information Service Bulletin*.



## INDEX



## INDEX

- Abortion, U.S., 3, 72, 109, 121, 136-147, 149, 150  
   present policies' social dysfunctions, 136, 141-143  
     criminalization and guilt, 136, 143  
     dangers of illegal abortion, 136, 141  
     socioeconomic differentials, 136, 138, 139, 141-143  
   present status delineated, 136, 137-141, 142-143  
     illegal, 136, 139-141, 142-143  
     therapeutic, 136, 138-139, 141-142  
   social change and, 136, 137, 143-147  
     moral considerations, 136, 146-147  
     prospects, 136, 147  
     social sources of change, 136, 145-146  
     trend toward liberalization, 136, 143-145  
   social structure and, 136, 137, 141-143  
 ABORTION, Edwin M. Schur, 136-147  
 Aquitaine, 62  
 Actors Equity, U.S., 23  
 Adler, Alfred, 100  
 Adolescence and adolescents, U.S.  
   sex and, 5, 18, 19, 20, 25, 27, 28, 29, 34-35, 53-60 *passim*, 76, 80, 83, 92, 93, 99, 110, 111, 117, 127, 128, 131, 133-134, 150, 153  
   sex education and  
     church and school, 53-60  
     family, 25, 27, 34-35  
   sexuality  
     depolarization of sex roles, 18, 19-20  
     masturbation, 5, 28, 29, 80, 99, 110, 111-112  
     social class, 61-75 *passim*, 76, 80, 83, 110, 111, 117  
   *See also* Juvenile delinquency and delinquents, U.S.  
 Adultery, 3, 13, 38, 74, 126, 149, 150  
 Advertising, U.S.  
   sexual standards and, 14, 16, 107  
 Affluence, U.S.  
   sexual standards and, 11, 16-17, 84-85, 109, 113  
 Africa, 75  
 Agape, 62, 63  
 Age  
   first-marriage statistics, 15-16  
   sexuality and, 5, 86-95, 153  
   *See also* Adolescence and adolescents, U.S., Aged and aging, U.S., Children, U.S.  
 Aged and aging, U.S.  
   stereotype of "sexless older years"  
   factors responsible for declining sex activity, 86, 93-94  
   great need for research, 86, 94-95  
   growing body of research data, 86, 89-91  
   harmful influence of the myth, 86, 88-89  
   no automatic cutoff date, 86, 91-93  
   self-fulfilling prophecy, 86, 87-88  
   unmarried, the, 86, 94  
 Alabama, 64  
 Alaska, 56  
 Alcoholic beverages  
   sex and, 22, 66-67, 74, 93, 124, 125, 140, 151, 152, 153  
 Alcoholism, 149, 153  
 Alpert, Richard, 97  
 American Civil Liberties Union, 149  
 American Dream, *An*, 38-41, 43  
 American Law Institute (ALI)  
   Model Penal Code  
     recommendations on abortion, 144-145, 147, 149  
 American Medical Association (AMA)  
   House of Delegates, 144  
 American Male, *The*, 56  
 Anal intercourse, 39, 133, 149  
 Andrews, Julie, 23  
 Anthropology and anthropologists, 11, 71  
 Apocalypticism, sexual  
   in literature of United States "high culture," 36-52 *passim*  
 Appalachians  
   poor white subculture in Chicago  
     sexual patterns, 61, 64-67, 68, 69-74, 75  
 Archaeology and archaeologists, 22  
 Architecture, U.S., 18, 22-23  
 Aristophanes, 88  
 Aristotle, 62  
 Arizona, 138  
 Armed services, U.S., 10  
 Arnold, Magda, 101  
 Arson  
   pathological, 150, 152, 153-154  
 Arts, U.S., 18, 23-24, 56  
   performing  
     depolarization of sex roles and, 18, 23-24  
   *See also* specific arts  
 Asceticism and eroticism, 62, 77, 84, 87, 99, 114, 117, 130-131  
 Assault, *see* Violence, U.S.  
 Association for the Study of Abortion, 144  
 Athens, Greece (ancient), 62  
 Attitudes, U.S.

- toward prostitution, 123, 124-126, 130-132, 134-135
- toward sex
- declining double standard, 6-17
  - "high culture's," 36-52
  - three ethnic subcultures', 61, 69-74
  - stereotypes of "sexless older years," 86-95
- See also Values, U.S.
- ATTITUDES TOWARD SEX IN AMERICAN "HIGH CULTURE," Robert Boyer, 36-52
- Augustine, 62
- Ausubel, David P., 89, 97
- Authoritarianism and totalitarianism
- polarization of sex roles in, 24
- Automobile
- sex and, 11, 64, 65, 66, 71, 84
- Bancroft, Anne, 23
- Barrymore, John, 23
- Barth, John, 47-49
- Beam, Lura E., 91, 94
- Beard, The, 16
- Beautiful Losers, 51-52
- Behavior, sexual, see Sex, study of, U.S., Sex, U.S.
- Behaviorists and behaviorism, 99-100, 104, 149
- BEIGE EPOCH: DEPOLARIZATION OF SEX ROLES IN AMERICA, THE, Charles Winick, 18-24
- Bell, Robert, 14
- Bellow, Saul, 42
- Benjamin, Harry, 128
- BENSMAN, JOSEPH, see ROSENBERG, BERNARD, joint author
- Berger, Bennett, 3-4
- Bergman, Ingrid, 23
- Bible, 62, 63, 82-83, 149
- Old Testament
  - Decalogue, 62
  - Sermon on the Mount, 82-83
- Biology and biologists
- sex and, 29, 58, 68-69, 71, 100, 121, 146
- Birth control
- sex in the United States and, 5, 10, 11, 17, 71, 108, 145, 149
- See also Abortion, Contraception and contraceptives
- Bloch, Iwan, 2
- Bogart, Humphrey, 23
- Bowman, Karl M., 87
- Bowman Gray School of Medicine
- Behavioral Sciences Center, 56
- BOYERS, ROBERT, Attitudes toward Sex in American "High Culture," 36-52
- Brandeis University, 58, 87
- Catholic Chaplain, 58
- Brenton, Myron, 56
- Breuer, Josef, 10
- Brown, Norman O., 50-51, 63
- Burgess, Ernest W., 27, 32
- Burke, Kenneth, 37
- Burns, Robert, 88
- Cabot Wright Begins*, 49
- CALDERONE, MARY S., Sex Education and the Roles of School and Church, 53-60
- Calderone, Mary S., 58
- California, 90, 91, 125, 139, 151, 154
- California, University of
- Medical School, 91
- California Correctional Research Institution, 154
- Call, Howard, 132
- Callas, Maria, 23
- Canada, 51, 56
- Canoe (cologne), 20
- Caritas, 63
- Caruso, Enrico, 23
- Channing, Carol, 23
- Charlotte's Review*, 23
- Chicago, Illinois, 61, 64-67, 68, 69-74, 75, 126
- poor white Appalachian subculture
  - sexual patterns, 61, 64-67, 68, 69-74, 75
- Child-molesting, U.S., 88-89, 109, 110, 120, 148, 149, 150, 152-153, 154
- Children, U.S.
- sex and, 5, 18, 18-20, 25, 27, 34-35, 53-60, 88-89, 99, 103, 109, 110, 119-120, 128, 129, 130, 146, 148, 149, 150, 152-153, 154
  - sex education and, 25, 27, 34-35, 53-60
  - family and, 25, 27, 34-35, 53, 55, 57
  - school and church and, 53-60
- See also Child-molesting, U.S.
- Christ, Jesus, 83
- Civil War, U.S., 78-79, 84
- Clark, Alexander, 31, 32-33
- Cleopatra, 23
- Clergy Consultation Service on Abortion, 145-146
- Clothing, U.S.
- depolarization of sex roles and, 19, 20-21
- Cohen, Leonard, 51-52
- Coitus
- extramarital, 3, 13, 74, 81, 82, 83, 84, 107, 109, 110, 114-115, 119, 121, 126, 127, 131, 149, 150
  - collective, 110, 115, 119
  - social class and, 74, 81, 82, 83, 84, 114
  - "spouse-swapping," 3, 114-115
  - "high culture's" attitude toward, 37-38, 38-39, 39-40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 47, 48, 49, 52
  - orgasm, 37, 39, 42, 50, 51
- marital
- deviance and, 99, 113-114, 149
  - frequency, 13-14, 27, 29, 31, 91, 92, 93
  - "high culture's" attitude toward, 38, 40-41, 48

- marriage manuals and, 27, 28, 29, 108, 114  
 orgasm, 13, 27-28, 29, 31-33, 35, 90  
 social class and, 81, 82, 83, 84, 113-114  
 necrophilia, 98  
 postmarital, 107, 109, 113, 115, 121, 131  
 premarital, 6-17 *passim*, 30, 61-75, 80, 81,  
 82, 83, 84, 107, 109, 111-113, 113-114,  
 115, 117, 121, 131  
 declining double standard and, 6-17  
*passim*, 30, 111-113  
 female, 112, 117  
 male, 3, 10, 13, 111-112, 117  
 social class and, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 111-113  
*passim*  
 three lower-class ethnic subcultures, 61-75  
*passim*  
*See also* Prostitution, U.S.  
 Colorado, 56  
 Comedy, musical, U.S., 23  
 Connecticut, University of  
 Child Development and Family Relations  
 Department  
 Family Life Institute (1967), 55  
 Contraception and contraceptives  
 sex and, 5, 10, 11, 17, 58, 69-72, 127, 134,  
 147, 149  
 decline of the United States double stan-  
 dard, 10, 11, 17  
 Corrections, U.S.  
 sex offenders and, 148-155 *passim*  
 Crime, organized, U.S.  
 abortion and, 136, 140-141, 146  
 prostitution and, 124-125, 127-128  
 Criminalization, U.S.  
 abortion, 136, 143  
 Culture, U.S.  
 sexual patterns  
 abortion and, 136-147  
 aged and aging, 86-95  
 decline of the double standard, 6-17  
 depolarization of sex roles, 18-24  
 deviance, 106-135, 148-155  
 family life and, 25-35  
 "high culture's" attitude, 36-52  
 mental health and emotional disturbances  
 and, 96-105, 106-122 *passim*, 148-155  
*passim*  
 sex education and, 53-60  
 social class and, 25-35 *passim*, 61-85  
 Cumming, Elaine, 88  
 Cunnilingus, 16, 113-114, 149, 150  
 Cutright, Phillips, 32  
 Dance, U.S.  
 social  
 depolarization of sex roles and, 21  
 Day, Doris, 23  
 DECLINE AND FALL OF THE DOUBLE STANDARD,  
 THE, Erwin O. Smigel and Rita Seiden,  
 6-17  
 Democracy  
 sexuality and, 10, 24  
 Denmark, 149, 154  
 Deviance, sexual, U.S., 4, 15, 49-50, 60, 87,  
 88-89, 96-122, 148-155  
 definition of  
 social change and, 96, 97-98, 106, 107-  
 109, 120-122, 148, 149-150  
 emotional disturbances and  
 causes of sexual disturbances, 96, 99-102  
 changing concepts of disturbance and  
 mental health, 96, 97-98, 106, 107-109,  
 120-122  
 societal reaction to sexual disturbances, 96,  
 102-103, 106-122 *passim*  
 treatment of sexual disturbances, 96, 103-  
 105, 106, 107-109, 120-122  
 what constitutes sexual disturbance, 96,  
 98-99, 106, 107-109  
 major subcategories  
 individual deviance, 119-120  
 normal deviance, 109, 110-115  
 socially structured deviance, 106, 109-110,  
 115-119  
 three major variables, 106, 109-122 *passim*  
 assessment of trends and problems and,  
 106, 108-109, 120-122  
 delineation, 106, 109, 120-121  
*See also* specific forms  
 Devlin, Arthur Patrick, 149  
 Dickinson, Robert L., 91, 94  
 Disease  
 aged and aging and,  
 effects on sexuality, 95  
 sexual deviance and, 100  
 Disturbances, sexual, *see* Deviance, sexual  
 Divorce, 74, 107, 109, 113, 146  
 Double standard (sexual), U.S., 6-17, 66, 70,  
 73-74, 75-85 *passim*, 111-113  
 decline of  
 affluence and, 11, 16-17  
 contraceptives and, 10, 11, 17  
 equal rights for women and, 8, 9, 10, 13,  
 14, 17, 21, 24, 27-28, 35, 63, 112  
 "generation gap," 14-15  
 increase in "permissiveness with affection,"  
 7-8, 11-14 *passim*, 17, 30, 111-113  
 relevant research data, 6, 7-8, 11-16  
*passim*  
 twentieth-century social changes and, 6,  
 8-9, 10-11, 14, 15, 16-17, 75-85 *passim*  
 World War I's effect, 8-10 *passim*, 11  
 Douglass College  
 Department of Religion  
 Chairman, 56

- Drama, U.S.  
 sexual standards and, 16, 18, 23, 107
- Dreiser, Theodore, 63
- Drew, John, 23
- Drive, He Said*, 41-42
- Drug use, U.S., 67, 68, 74, 103, 116, 124, 138, 140, 145, 149
- Duane, Michael, 59
- Duke University, 91, 92
- Ecclesiazusae* ("Women in Parliament"), 88
- Education, U.S.  
 sex and, 2, 3, 9, 17, 25, 26, 27, 34-35, 53-60, 68-69, 80, 81, 108, 110-111, 121, 123, 132, 134, 150  
 sex education and, 25, 27, 34-35, 53-60, 68-69, 121, 123, 134, 150  
 family and, 25, 27, 34-35, 53, 55, 57  
 goals and evaluation, 53, 56-59  
 lower class and, 61, 68-69, 70-71, 72-73  
 overview, 53, 54-56  
 summary, 53, 59-60  
*See also* Higher education, U.S.
- Ehrmann, Winston W., 112
- ELLIS, ALBERT, Sexual Manifestations of Emotionally Disturbed Behavior, 96-105
- Ellis, Albert, 30, 63, 97-98, 104
- Ellis, Havelock, 2, 10
- Empire State Building, 22
- Employment, U.S.  
 sex and, 21, 132-133  
*See also* Occupations, U.S.
- End of the Road*, 47-49
- English language, 69
- Equality, U.S.  
 women's  
 abortion and, 136, 145, 147  
 effect on sexual standards and roles, 8, 9, 10, 13, 14, 17, 21, 24, 27-28, 35, 63, 112
- Eros*, 47, 62, 63
- Eroticism, *see* Asceticism and eroticism
- Erotomania, 99, 103
- ESSELSTYN, T. C., Prostitution in the United States, 123-135
- Ethics, U.S.  
 abortion and, 136-147 *passim*  
 sex and, 1, 2, 3-4, 5, 9, 40-41, 44, 45, 47, 52, 55, 58, 60, 61-75 *passim*, 76-85 *passim*, 97, 106, 107, 111, 121, 123, 124-126, 127, 134-135, 136-147 *passim*, 148, 149-151, 153  
 American "high culture's" attitude toward, 40-41, 44, 45, 47, 52  
 deviance, 97, 106, 107, 111, 121, 123, 124-126, 127, 134-135, 148, 149-151, 153  
 dominant middle-class and subcultural ethics compared, 61-75 *passim*  
 influence of Western love ethic, 40-41, 61, 62-63, 65, 66, 74-75, 88, 134-135  
 sex research and researchers, 1, 2, 3-4, 5  
 social-class variations, 61-85 *passim*
- Ethnic groups and ethnicity  
 sexual patterns and, 61-74 *passim*
- Ethnolinguistics, 64
- Exhibitionism, 89, 99, 100, 103, 109, 110, 119-120, 152
- Europe, 36, 43, 62, 130
- Family, U.S.  
 sexuality and  
 aged and aging and stereotype of "sexless older years, 86-95  
 context of male sexuality, 25, 28-29, 35  
 effects of sexual equality, 27-28, 35, 112  
 place of sex in human relationships, 25, 29-30, 35, 83, 86-95 *passim*, 125-126  
 relationship between sexual behavior and marital satisfaction, 25, 30-33, 35  
 sex as a factor in marriage formation, 25, 30, 35, 61-75 *passim*, 76-85 *passim*, 112  
 sexual differences in the sexes, 25, 29, 35  
 socioeconomic-class variations, 25, 26-27, 28, 30, 33-34, 34-35, 76-85  
 sex education, 25, 27, 34-35, 53, 55, 57, 60, 150  
 structure, 5, 9, 24, 25, 26-27, 33-34, 35, 116, 129, 130, 153
- Federal Bureau of Investigation (FBI)  
*Crime in the United States: Uniform Crime Reports*, 151
- Fellatio, 113-114, 133, 149
- Feminist movement, U.S., 9, 10, 63
- FERDINAND, THEODORE N., Sex Behavior and the American Class Structure: A Mosaic, 76-85
- Ferguson, Charles, 56
- Fetishism, 99, 109, 110, 119, 150, 152
- Fiedler, Leslie, 42
- Finkbine, Sherri, 138
- Food, U.S., 21-22
- Foote, Nelson, 13-14, 28-29, 108
- Forel, August Henri, 2
- Fornication, *see* Coitus
- France, 20, 43, 149
- Frank, Lawrence K., 89
- Freeman, Joseph T., 91, 92
- Freud, Sigmund, and Freudianism 1, 2, 10-11, 45, 50, 63, 99-100, 150  
 neo-Freudianism, 50
- Frigidity and impotence, 86-95 *passim*, 99, 124, 129, 130-131, 153
- Frotteurism, 150, 152
- Furniture, U.S., 22, 23



- Gable, Clark, 23  
 GAGNON, JOHN H., and WILLIAM SIMON,  
 Sexual Deviance in Contemporary Amer-  
 ica, 106-122  
 Gagnon, John H., 27, 34  
 Galveston, Texas, 126  
 Gebhard, Paul H., 133, 151-152  
 "Generation gap," U.S.  
   changing sexual standards and, 14-15  
 Genné, W. H., 54  
 German measles, 138, 139  
 Germany, 149  
 Gerontological Society, U.S., 90  
 Gerontology, 90, 91  
 Ghettos, U.S.  
   sexual patterns in, 4, 61-75  
 Gish, Lillian, 23  
 Glueck, Eleanor, 128  
 Glueck, Sheldon, 128  
 God, 20  
 Goodman, Paul, 97  
 Great Britain, 59, 87, 88, 149  
   common law, 149  
 Great Depression, U.S., 77  
 Great Society, 24  
 Greece, ancient, 62, 63, 88  
 Greenwald, Harold, 128  
 Guilt  
   abortion and, 136, 143  
   sexuality and, 5, 39, 46, 86, 94-95, 98-99,  
   101, 102, 110, 130-131, 152, 154  
 Halleck, Seymour L., 56  
 Hardwick, Elizabeth, 38  
*Hardy Boys*, 19  
 Harris, Julie, 23  
 Harris, Sara, 135  
 Harvard University Program on Technology  
   and Society, 57  
 Hawaii, 56, 151  
 Hayes, Helen, 23  
 Hedonism, 9-10, 61, 63, 67, 74, 84, 102, 151  
 Hefner, Hugh, 54  
 Hegel, G. W. F., and Hegelianism, 63  
 Heirens, 152  
 Hellenic tradition, 62  
 Henry, William E., 88  
 Herstedvester, Denmark, 154  
*Hersog*, 42  
 "High culture," U.S., *see* Literature, U.S.  
 Higher education, U.S.  
   sex and, 2, 7, 6-17, 53, 55-56, 57, 76, 81, 82,  
   84, 110-111, 127, 132  
   decline of the double standard among  
   college population, 6-17, 84  
   sex education and  
   teacher-training, 53, 55-56, 57  
 Hirschfeld, Magnus, 2  
 Holland, 149  
 Homosexuality, U.S., 5, 49-50, 63, 80, 81, 82,  
   83, 84, 97, 98, 99, 100, 101-102, 103, 107,  
   109, 110, 115, 116-117, 118, 121, 123, 124,  
   129, 132-134, 140, 145, 149, 150, 152, 153  
   female, *see* Lesbianism, U.S.  
   male, 81, 83, 101-102, 109, 110, 115, 116-117,  
   118, 121, 123, 124, 132-134, 154  
   bar as a sexual market place, 116, 118, 154  
   enlistment rather than recruitment pat-  
   tern, 116  
   legal sanctions, 116-117, 121, 140  
   male prostitutes and, 123, 124, 132-134  
 Horney, Karen, 100  
 Hospitals, U.S.  
   abortion and, 138-139, 140, 142, 147  
   mental  
   study of sex and, 4, 89, 97, 102  
 Hostility  
   sexuality and, 98-99, 101, 102, 125, 129,  
   130-131, 153  
 Humphreys, R. Laud, 116  
*I, A Woman*, 16  
 Ideology, 1, 2, 4-5, 7, 10, 24, 44-47 *passim*,  
   75, 115-116, 119  
   porno-politics, 44-47  
   researchers' and study of sex, 1, 4-5  
 Illegitimacy, 3, 60, 69, 70, 71  
 Illinois, 61, 64-67, 68, 69-74, 75, 126, 149  
 Incest, 5, 84, 99, 109, 110, 120, 138, 144, 152,  
   153, 154  
 Indians, American, 51, 151  
 Industrial Revolution, 9, 84  
 Industrialization, U.S.  
   sexual standards and, 9, 10, 18, 21, 24, 51,  
   57, 126  
   *See also* Industrial Revolution  
 Institute for Sex Research, 111, 140  
 Intercourse, sexual, *see* Coitus  
 Interdepartmental Social Hygiene Board, U.S.,  
   10  
 Interior decoration, U.S., 22, 23  
*Island of the Blue Dolphins*, 19  
 Italy, 149  
 Japan, 135  
 Jerusalem (ancient), 62  
 Jews, U.S., 50, 54  
 "John Anderson, My Jo," 88  
 Johnson, Virginia E., 1, 3, 11, 90-91, 92-93, 94  
 Judaeo-Christian tradition, 62, 149  
 Jung, C. G., 100  
 Juvenile delinquency and delinquents, U.S.,  
   133-134, 146, 151-152  
   gangs and male prostitution, 133-134

- Kentucky, 64  
 Kephart, William M., 29  
 Kesey, Ken, 44-47  
 Kinsey, Alfred C., 1, 2-3, 4, 7, 8, 11, 15, 91-92, 93, 102, 107, 114, 116, 124, 128, 131, 143  
 Kinsey Institute, *see* Institute for Sex Research  
 Krait-Ebing, von, Richard, 2, 10
- Laing, R. D., 47  
 Langley Porter Neuropsychiatric Institute, 91  
 Lerner, Jeremy, 41-42  
 Latin, 2  
 Latin America, 149  
 Law, U.S.  
   abortion and, 136-147 *passim*, 149, 150  
   sexual deviance and, 106-122 *passim*, 124-125, 127-128, 134, 148-155 *passim*  
 Lawrence, D. H., 37  
 Leary, Timothy, 97  
 Lederle Laboratories, 56  
 Lesbianism, U.S., 80, 109, 110, 115, 118, 121  
   enlistment rather than recruitment pattern, 118  
   legal sanctions and, 118, 121  
   social sanctions, 118  
 Liberace, 23-24  
*Life Against Death*, 50  
 Lillie, Beatrice, 23  
 Lipton, Lawrence, 97  
 Literature, U.S.  
   sexuality and, 2, 14, 16, 36-52  
     definition of "high culture," 37  
     outer limits, the, 50-52  
     porno-politics, 36, 44-47  
     rhetoric and wish-fulfillment, 36, 41-44  
     sex as evasion, 47-50  
     sex as magic, 36, 38-41  
 Lippmann, Walter, 16  
*Lolita*, 19, 153  
 Love  
   sex and, 4, 5, 11-14 *passim*, 15, 17, 25, 28, 29-30, 35, 40-42, 51-52, 59, 61, 62-63, 65, 66, 74-75, 79-80, 81, 88, 89, 99, 101, 111-113, 114, 115-116, 134-135  
     "permissiveness with affection," 7-8, 11-14 *passim*, 15, 17, 30, 111-113  
     Western love ethic, 40-41, 61, 62-63, 65, 66, 74-75, 88, 134-135  
*Love and Death in the American Novel*, 42  
*Love in the Western World*, 40  
*Love's Body*, 50  
 Lower class, U.S.  
   abortion and, 136, 138, 139, 141-143  
   extramarital sex, 74, 83, 114  
   marital sex, 25, 26, 27, 28, 33-34, 35, 73-74, 113-114  
   masturbation, 111-112  
   prostitution and, 74, 83, 114, 117  
   sexual patterns in three ethnic subcultures  
     attitude comparisons, 61, 69-74  
     Chicago poor white Appalachians, 61, 64-67, 68, 69-74, 75  
     comparison of values of dominant culture and subcultures, 61, 74-75  
     delineation of the subcultures, 61, 63-64  
     New York City Puerto Ricans, 61, 64, 65, 66, 67-68, 69-74, 75, 142  
     poor Negroes, Washington, D.C., 61, 64, 65, 66, 68-69, 69-74, 75  
     Western love ethic and, 61, 62-63, 65, 66, 74-75  
   *See also* Lower-lower class, U.S., Upper-lower class, U.S.  
 Lower-lower class, U.S.  
   sex and, 61-75, 83-84  
 Lower-middle class, U.S.  
   sex and, 76, 81-82, 84-85  
 Lower-upper class, U.S.  
   sex and, 76, 80-81, 84-85
- MACNAMARA, DONAL E. J., Sex Offenses and Sex Offenders, 148-155  
 Mailer, Norman, 38-41, 43-44, 52  
*Male Attitude, The*, 56  
*Man against Aging*, 87  
 Mann Act, U.S., 150  
 Mansfield, Richard, 23  
 Marcus, Steven, 37  
 Marcuse, Herbert, 50, 63  
 Marriage, U.S., *see* Coitus, Family, U.S., Sex roles, U.S.  
 Martin, Mary, 23  
 Masculinity  
   sexual patterns and, 72, 75, 153-154  
   lower-class ethnic subcultures and, 72, 75  
   police, fire-fighter, and military recruits' self-image, 153-154  
 Masochism, 99, 119, 129, 130-131, 154  
 Mass media, U.S.  
   sexuality and, 5, 23, 35, 58, 59, 107, 108, 121, 149  
   *See also* specific media  
 Massachusetts, University of  
   Seminar on Sex Education (1967), 55  
 Masters, R. E. L., 128  
 Masters, William H., 1, 3, 11, 56, 90-91, 92-93, 94, 108  
 Masturbation, 5, 28, 29, 38-39, 48, 49, 50, 80, 81, 82, 92, 94, 97, 98, 99, 109, 110-111, 111-112, 113, 115, 121, 149, 150, 152  
   adolescent, 5, 28, 29, 80, 99, 110, 111-112  
   attitude of American "high culture" toward, 38-39, 48, 49-50

- female, 28, 29, 80, 81, 82, 111, 113  
 male, 28, 80, 81, 82, 99, 110-111, 111-112  
 social class and, 80, 81, 82, 110-111, 112  
 Mattachine Society, 102-103  
 Medicine and medical profession  
   abortion and, 136-147 *passim*  
   sex and, 2, 53, 55-56, 58, 88, 94, 95  
   sex education, 53, 55-56, 58  
 Menopause, 89, 90  
 Mental health and illness, *see* Deviance, sexual  
 Merman, Ethel, 23  
 Mesthene, Emmanuel, 57  
 Middle Atlantic states, U.S., 79  
 Middle-class, U.S.  
   abortion and, 141-143  
   sex education and, 69  
   sexuality, 15, 16-17, 26, 27-28, 30-33, 35,  
     40-41, 45, 61, 62-63, 65, 66, 74-75, 76,  
     77-18, 84-85, 88, 97, 108, 111-112, 113,  
     114, 117, 134-135  
   deviance and deviants and, 97, 111-112,  
     113, 114, 117  
   masturbation, 111-112  
   sexual revolution and, 76, 77-78, 84-85,  
     108, 134-135  
   Western love ethic and, 40-41, 61, 62-63,  
     65, 66, 74-75, 88, 134-135  
   *See also* Lower-middle class, U.S., Upper-  
     middle class, U.S.  
 Midwest, U.S., 64, 79  
 Mobility (geographic), U.S.  
   sexuality and, 5, 9, 61, 64, 65, 66, 71, 75  
   *See also* Urbanization, U.S.  
 Mobility (social), U.S.  
   sexual standards and, 9, 78, 111, 127, 133  
 Mohr, Johann W., 89  
 Monogamy, 4, 5, 15-16, 17, 131  
   *See also* Family, U.S.  
 Monroe, Marilyn, 23  
 Montagu, Ashley, 71  
 Moon Spinners, *The*, 19  
 Moore, Wilbert, 9  
 Morals, U.S., *see* Attitudes, U.S., Ethics, U.S.,  
   Norms, U.S., Values, U.S.  
 Motion pictures, U.S.  
   sexual standards and, 14, 16, 18, 23, 65-66,  
     69  
 Murder, 38, 39, 151, 152  
 Nancy Drew, 19  
 National Association for Independent Schools,  
   55  
 National Catholic Welfare Conference, U.S., 54  
 National Council of Churches, U.S., 54  
 National Institute for Mental Health, U.S., 154  
 National Opinion Research Center  
   1965 survey of public opinion on legal abor-  
   tion, 144  
 National Synagogue Council of America, 54  
 Necrophilia, 98, 99, 100, 150  
 Negroes, U.S., 33, 61, 64, 65, 66, 68-69, 679-74,  
   75, 91, 92, 131, 132, 151  
   impoverished in Washington, D.C.  
   sexual patterns, 61, 64, 65, 66, 68-69, 69-  
     74, 75  
 Neuroses and psychoses  
   sexual behavior and, 96-105 *passim*  
 New England, 79, 89-90, 126, 151  
 New England Age Center, 89-90  
 New Jersey, 154  
 New Jersey Diagnostic Center, 154  
 New Orleans, Louisiana, 126  
 New York City, 61, 64, 65, 66, 67-68, 69-74,  
   75, 125, 139, 141, 142  
   Puerto Rican ethnic subculture  
     sexual patterns, 61, 64, 65, 66, 67-68, 69-  
       74, 75, 142  
   Sloane Hospital for Women  
     Therapeutic Abortion Board, 139  
 New York State, 20, 144, 145-146  
*New York Times*, 19, 107  
 New York University  
   *Washington Square Journal*, 16  
 Newman, Gustave, 92, 94  
 Nichols, Claude R., 92, 94  
 Nilsson, Birgit, 23  
 Norms, U.S.  
   sexual standards and, 9, 10, 15, 86, 98, 99,  
     103, 109, 110, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115, 120,  
     121, 136, 137, 145  
   *See also* Attitudes, U.S., Ethics, U.S., Values,  
     U.S.  
 North, U.S., 75, 78-79  
 North Carolina  
   Piedmont area, 91  
 Nudism, social, U.S., 109, 110, 115-116, 118-  
   119  
 Nymphomania, 99, 150  
 Occupations, U.S., 78, 81, 82, 84, 116, 117-118,  
   123, 128-130  
   *See also* Employment, U.S., Prostitution,  
     U.S.  
 Oedipus complex, 99  
*One Flew over the Cuckoo's Nest*, 44-47  
 Oral-genital relations, 97, 108, 109, 113-114  
   *See also* specific forms  
 Oregon, 56  
 Orgasm, 13, 27-28, 29, 31-33, 35, 37, 39, 42,  
   50, 51, 90, 94, 108, 111, 124, 129, 133  
*Other Victorians, The*, 37  
*Our Town*, 23  
 Ovid, 62  
 Page, Geraldine, 23  
 Pangborn, Cyrus R., 56

- Paranoia, 4  
 Parsons, Talcott, 21  
 Pearl, Raymond, 91  
 Pedophilia, 88-89, 99, 103, 109, 110, 153  
   *See also* Child-molesting, U.S.  
 Peeping, *see* Voyeurism  
 Perversity, polymorphous, 50-51, 62-63  
 Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, 91  
 Phillips, E. Lakin, 104  
 Philosophy, 2, 54, 62, 63, 87, 96, 98, 99-100, 104, 126  
 Physiology  
   sexuality and  
     aged and aging, 89-95 *passim*  
     deviance, 100, 111  
 Pilgrims, U.S., 150  
 Planned Parenthood Federation of America, 144  
 Plato, 62  
 Playboy, 30, 54  
 Police, U.S.  
   illegal abortion and, 138, 140-141  
   sex offenses and offenders and, 115, 116-117, 119-120, 121, 126-127, 134, 148-155 *passim*  
 Polygamy, 150  
 Pornography, 2, 3, 37, 43, 44-47, 62, 107, 109, 110, 149, 150  
   "hard-core," 109, 110  
   porno-politics, 44-47  
 Potency, *see* Frigidity and impotence, Physiology  
 Powell, William, 23  
 Price, Leontyne, 23  
 Print media, U.S., 107, 116, 118  
 Pritchett, V. S., 42  
 Procreation  
   sexuality and, 1, 5, 9, 68-69, 87, 109  
   *See also* Abortion, Birth control, Contraception and contraceptives  
 Prohibition, U.S., 140  
 Promiscuity, 15-16, 17, 66, 72, 117, 124, 125  
 Prostitution, U.S., 3, 10, 13, 60, 62, 83, 109, 110, 112, 114, 115, 117-118, 123-135, 140, 149, 150, 153, 154, 155  
   female, 3, 10, 13, 60, 62, 83, 109, 110, 112, 114, 115, 117-118, 123-135 *passim*, 153, 155  
   attraction for women as a profession, 123, 128-130  
   clients' attitudes toward, 123, 130-132  
   clients' social class, 74, 83, 114, 117  
   definition of *prostitute*, 124  
   enlistment rather than recruitment pattern, 112, 117, 123, 128-130  
   public attitudes toward, 123, 124-126, 130-132, 134-135  
   replacement of brothels by call girls and streetwalkers, 117, 123, 127-128  
   sexual standards and, 13, 117, 123, 127, 131, 134-135  
   typology of prostitutes, 128  
   volume and trends, 123, 126-128  
 male, 123, 124, 132-134, 153, 154  
   extent of, 123, 133-134  
   homosexuals chief clients of, 123, 132-134  
   majority nonhomosexuals, 133  
   profile, 123, 132-133  
   spread of venereal disease and, 123, 132-134  
   youthfulness and, 123, 132-134  
 PROSTITUTION IN THE UNITED STATES, T. C. Esselstyn, 123-135  
 Protestantism and Protestants, U.S., 54, 62  
 Provence, 62  
 Psychiatry and psychiatrists  
   study of sex and, 2, 35, 87, 89, 97, 100, 107, 110, 120, 121, 130-131, 138, 143, 152  
 Psychoanalysis and psychoanalysts  
   study of sex and, 2, 10-11, 47, 63, 96, 99-100, 104  
 Psychology and psychologists  
   study of sex and, 2, 5, 11, 63, 96, 97, 98, 99, 101, 107, 109, 110, 115, 137, 143, 146, 147, 153-154  
 Psychopaths, sexual  
   treatment of, 154  
 Psychotherapy, 96, 97, 103, 104-105, 152, 154  
 Public Health Service, U.S., 154  
 Puerto Rico, 64  
 Purdy, James, 49  
 Puritanism and antipuritanism  
   sex and, 4-5, 11, 38, 62, 63, 66, 78, 82, 104-105, 148, 149, 150  
   sexual research and, 4-5  
 Rainwater, Lee, 33-34  
 Rank, Otto, 97-98  
 Rape, 49, 109, 110, 120, 138, 144, 150, 151-152, 153, 154  
*Reader's Guide to Periodical Literature*, 17  
 Reage, Pauline (pseudonym), 43  
 Reconstruction period, U.S., 78  
 Recreation and leisure, U.S.  
   sexuality and, 18, 21, 28-29, 109, 116, 118  
 Reiss, Ira L., 7-8, 11-14 *passim*  
 Religion, U.S.  
   abortion and, 137, 145-146  
   sex and, 3, 4, 9, 25, 26, 33, 34, 35, 39, 53-60, 64, 67, 80-81, 111, 112, 118, 131, 150  
   sex education and  
     goals and evaluation, 53, 56-59  
     overview, 53, 54-56  
     summary, 53, 59-60  
   *See also* specific religions

- Reproduction, *see* Procreation
- Research, *see* Sex, study of
- Revolution, U.S., 75
- Rokeach, Milton, 4
- Roman Catholic Church, 54, 58, 62, 74, 108, 144, 146, 149
  - abortion policy, 146
  - Cana Conference, 108
- Rome (ancient), 62, 76, 77-78, 84-85
  - sexual revolution and that of the United States compared, 76, 77-78, 84-85
- Ropp, de, Robert S., 87
- ROSENBERG, BERNARD, and JOSEPH BENSMAN, Sexual Patterns in Three Ethnic Subcultures of an American Underclass, 61-75
- "Rosie the Riveter," 20
- Roth, Philip, 50
- Rougemont, de, Denis, 40, 41, 62
- RUBIN, ISADORE, The "Sexless Older Years"—A Socially Harmful Stereotype, 86-95
- Rural areas, U.S., 9, 61, 64, 71, 75
- Russell, Bertrand, 2, 63
  
- Sadism, 41, 67, 99, 119, 129, 130-131, 148, 151, 153-154
- Sadomasochism, 99, 119, 129, 130-131, 152, 154
- SAGARIN, EDWARD, Taking Stock of Studies of Sex, 1-5
- San Francisco, California, 90, 91, 125
- Sanger, Margaret, 10
- Sappho, 62
- Satyriasis, 99, 150
- Scandinavia, 16
- Schildkraut, Joseph, 23
- Schizophrenia, 4
- Scholastics, 62
- Schott, Webster, 149-150
- SCHUR, EDWIN M., Abortion, 136-147
- Science, 2, 9, 10
  - See also* Social science, specific disciplines
- Seeley, John, 3-4
- SEIDEN, RITA, *see* SMIGEL, ERWIN O., joint author
- Sex, study of, U.S.
  - aged and aging, 89-95 *passim*
  - overview
    - beginnings, 1, 2
    - effects of research on the subject, 1, 3-4
    - effects of the sexual revolution, 1, 5
    - Freud, Kinsey, and the era of respectability, 1, 2-3
    - problems to be solved, 1, 3-5
    - researchers' ideological biases, 1, 4-5
    - questionnaires, 2
- Sex, U.S.
  - American class structure and, 76-85
  - as play or recreation, 28-29, 108
  - deviant, *see* Deviance, sexual, U.S., specific forms of deviance
  - heterosexual, 3, 4, 6-17, 18-24, 25-35, 36-52 *passim*, 53-60 *passim*, 61-75, 76-85 *passim*, 86-95 *passim*, 121, 123-135 *passim*, 150
  - aged, 86-95
  - decline of the double standard, 6-17
  - depolarization of sex roles, 18-24
  - family life and, 25-35
  - prostitution, *see* Prostitution, U.S.
  - three ethnic subcultures, 61-75
  - "high culture's" attitude toward, 36-52 *passim*
  - homosexuality, *see* Homosexuality, U.S.
  - sex education, 25, 27, 34-35, 53-60, 68-69, 121, 123, 134, 150
  - family and, 25, 27, 34-35, 53, 55, 57, 60, 150
  - school and church and, 53-60, 150
  - See also* Coitus, Sex, study of, U.S., Sex roles, U.S., Sex offenses and offenders, U.S.
- SEX AND FAMILY LIFE, J. Richard Udry, 25-35
- SEX BEHAVIOR AND THE AMERICAN CLASS STRUCTURE: A MOSAIC, Theodore N. Ferdinand, 76-85
- SEX EDUCATION AND THE ROLES OF SCHOOL AND CHURCH, Mary S. Calderone, 53-60
- Sex Information and Education Council of the United States (SIECUS), 59-60
- Study Guide
  - nine primary objectives, 60
- Sex offenses and offenders, U.S., 49, 88-89, 109, 110, 119-120, 138, 144, 148-155
  - child-molesting, 88-89, 109, 110, 120, 148, 149, 150, 152-153, 154
  - dangerous, 148, 150-155 *passim*
  - nuisance offenders and psychotics, 148, 150, 152, 153-154
  - overview, 148, 149-150
  - rape and rapists, 49, 109, 110, 120, 138, 144, 150, 151-152, 153, 154
  - recidivism, 120, 151, 153
  - role of the victim, 148, 150, 153-154
  - sex in prison and, 148, 154-155
  - See also* Specific offenses
- SEX OFFENSES AND SEX OFFENDERS, Donal E. J. MacNamara, 148-155
- Sex roles, U.S.
  - depolarization of
    - clothing and appearance, 18, 20-21
    - contributory factors, 18, 24
    - food and drink, 18, 21-22
    - inner and outer space, 18, 22-23
    - performing arts, 18, 23-24
    - recreation and leisure, 18, 21

- teen-agers, 18, 19-20  
 work and the home, 18, 21  
 sex education and, 25, 27, 34-35, 53, 55, 57-58, 60  
*See also* Double standard (sexual), U.S., Family, U.S.
- "SEXLESS OLDER YEARS"—A SOCIALLY HARMFUL STEREOTYPE, THE, Isadore Rubin, 86-95
- Sexology, 91
- Sexology and sexologists, 11, 150  
*See also* Sex, study of, U.S.
- Sexual Behavior in the Human Female*, 91, 114-115, 128, 143
- Sexual Behavior in the Human Male*, 2-3, 7, 91-92, 93, 102, 107, 114, 116, 124, 128, 131
- SEXUAL DEVIANCE IN CONTEMPORARY AMERICA, John H. Gagnon and William Simon, 106-122
- SEXUAL MANIFESTATIONS OF EMOTIONALLY DISTURBED BEHAVIOR, Albert Ellis, 96-105
- SEXUAL PATTERNS IN THREE ETHNIC SUBCULTURES OF AN AMERICAN UNDERCLASS, Bernard Rosenberg and Joseph Bensman, 61-75
- Sexual revolution, U.S.  
 American class structure and, 76-85  
 ancient Roman sexual revolution compared, 76, 77-78, 84-85  
 effects, 1, 5, 63  
 existence of, 8, 15, 17  
 prostitution and, 13, 117, 123, 127, 131, 134-135  
*See also* Social change, U.S.
- Shakers, U.S., 26
- "Should Some People Be Labeled Mentally Ill?", 97-98
- Siberia  
 Gilyak tribe, 26
- Siebert, L. A., 97-98
- SIECUS, *see* Sex Information and Education Council of the United States
- Simmons, Leo W., 89
- SIMON, WILLIAM, *see* GAGNON, JOHN H., joint author
- Simon, William, 27
- SMIGEL, ERWIN O., and RITA SEIDEN, *The Decline and Fall of the Double Standard*, 6-17
- Social change, U.S.  
 abortion and, 136, 137, 143-147  
 moral considerations, 136, 146-147  
 prospects, 136, 147  
 sources of change, 136, 145-146  
 trend toward liberalization, 136, 143-145  
 sex and, 5, 6, 8-9, 10-11, 14, 15, 16-17, 18-24 *passim*, 76-85 *passim*, 106, 107-109, 120-122, 148, 149-150  
 American class structure and, 76-85 *passim*  
 changing definitions of sexual deviance, 96, 97-98, 106, 107-109, 120-122, 148, 149-150  
 decline of the double standard, 6, 8-9, 10-11, 14, 15, 16-17  
 depolarization of sex roles, 18-24 *passim*  
*See also* Sexual revolution, U.S.
- Social control, *see* Law, U.S.
- Social science, U.S., 3-4, 78, 96, 97
- Social Security, U.S.  
 female prostitute and, 123, 134
- Social structure, U.S.  
 abortion and, 136, 137, 141-143  
 sex and, 3, 5, 9, 10, 11, 16-17, 25, 26-27, 28, 30, 33-34, 34-35, 61-85, 106-122 *passim*  
 deviant social structures, 106, 109-110, 115-119, 120-122 *passim*  
 lower-lower class, 61-75, 83-84  
 lower-middle class, 76, 81-82, 84-85  
 lower-upper and upper-middle classes, 63, 76, 80-81, 84-85  
 sexual revolution and, 76, 77-78, 84-85  
 upper-lower class, 61-75, 82-83, 84  
 upper-upper class and, 78-80, 84  
*See also* Socioeconomic classes, U.S., specific classes
- Society for Individual Rights, 102-103
- Socioeconomic classes, U.S.  
 abortion and  
 socioeconomic differentials, 136, 141-143  
 sex and, 3, 5, 9, 10, 11, 16-17, 25, 26-27, 28, 30, 33-34, 34-35, 61-85, 92, 151-152, 153  
 variations in marital sexual behavior, 25, 26-27, 28, 30, 33-34, 34-35  
*See also* Social structure, U.S., specific classes
- Sociology, 3, 11, 65, 121, 137
- Sodomy, 108, 113, 115, 149-150, 153
- Sontag, Susan, 43
- Sothorn, E. H., 23
- South, U.S., 64-65, 75, 78, 79, 117
- Soviet Union, 149
- Spanish language, 69
- Sports, U.S.  
 indoor and lower-class dating patterns, 65  
 outdoor  
 depolarization of sex roles and, 21
- Stanley, Kim, 23
- Stereotypes, U.S.  
 of deviants, 107, 113, 117, 118-119, 124-125, 132  
 of "sexless older years," 86-95  
 of social nudism, 118-119  
 of the sexual impulse, 121-122



- Storr, Anthony, 100  
*Story of O*, 43  
*Street Corner Society*, 73  
 Streisand, Barbra, 23  
 Student American Medical Association, 56  
*Studies in Hysteria*, 10  
 Sturup, George, 154  
 Subcultures, ethnic  
   urban  
     three sexual patterns, 61-75  
 Susan *Slept Here*, 19  
 Sutherland, Joan, 23  
 Sweden, 149  
 Switzerland, 149  
 Symbols, myths, and rituals  
   sex and, 3, 5, 40-41, 44, 46, 47, 111, 113, 130-131, 132  
   study of, 3, 5  
   United States contemporary literature and, 40-41, 44, 46, 47  
   *See also* Stereotypes, U.S.  
 Szasz, Thomas, 97-98
- Taj Mahal, 22  
 TAKING STOCK OF STUDIES OF SEX, Edward Sagarin, 1-5  
 Talmud, 62  
 Taylor, Elizabeth, 23  
 Tebaldi, Renata, 23  
 Technology, *see* Industrialization, U.S.  
 Teen-agers, *see* Adolescence and adolescents, U.S., Juvenile delinquency and delinquents, U.S.  
 Television, 107  
 Terman, Lewis M., 7, 8, 35  
 Theology and theologians, U.S.  
   sex and, 2, 54, 62, 107, 146, 149  
 Toronto Psychiatric Hospital  
   Forensic Clinic, 89  
*Towards a Better Life*, 37  
 Toys, U.S.  
   depolarization of sex roles and  
     Barbie, Betsy McCall, and G.I. Joe dolls, 19-20  
 Tracy, Spencer, 23  
 Transportation  
   sexual standards and, 9, 11, 64, 65, 66, 71, 84  
 Transvestitism, 99, 103, 149, 150
- UDRY, J. RICHARD, Sex and Family Life, 25-35  
 Underclass, *see* Lower class, U.S.  
 United Fund, U.S., 80-81  
 Upper class, U.S.  
   sexuality  
     adult, 16-17, 62, 63, 84-85  
     *See also* Lower-upper class, U.S., Upper-upper class, U.S.
- Upper-lower class, U.S.  
   sex and, 82-83, 84, 117  
 Upper-middle class, U.S.  
   sex and, 63, 76, 80-81, 84-85, 142-143  
 Upper-upper class, U.S.  
   sex and, 78-80, 84  
 Upward Bound, U.S., 58-59  
 Urban areas, U.S.  
   sex and, 4, 61-75, 116, 117  
   ghettos, 4, 61-75  
 Urbanization, U.S.  
   sexual standards and, 5, 9, 56, 61, 64, 71, 75, 108, 127  
   *See also* Mobility (geographic), U.S., Urban areas, U.S.  
 Utopians and utopias, 44-47
- Values, U.S.  
   sexuality and, 1, 2, 3-4, 5, 25, 27, 30, 32, 35, 82, 84, 115, 116, 119  
   family life, 25, 27, 30, 32, 35  
   sex research and, 1, 2, 3-4, 5  
   *See also* Attitudes, U.S., Ethics, Norms, U.S.  
 Venereal disease, U.S., 5, 10, 56, 69, 123, 124, 125, 128, 131, 133, 134, 153  
 Victims and victimology  
   "crimes without victims"  
     abortion, 136-147  
     sex offenses and, 147, 150, 153-154  
*Victoria Regina*, 23  
 Victorian era and Victorianism, 8, 9, 11, 62-63, 94  
 Violence, U.S., 65-66, 82, 133, 150, 151-152, 153-154  
   sex and  
     poor white Chicago Appalachians, 65-66  
 Virginity, 8, 13, 14, 15, 17  
 Voyeurism, 99, 104-105, 110, 119, 120, 150, 152
- Waller, Willard, 66  
 Wallin, Paul, 27, 31, 32-33  
 Walsh, Joseph, 58  
 War  
   United States sexual standards and, 8-10  
   *See also* specific wars  
     *passim*, 11, 18-24 *passim*  
 Warner, Lloyd, 71  
 Washington, D.C.  
   poor Negro subculture  
     sexual patterns, 61, 64, 65, 66, 68-69, 69-74, 75  
*Webster's New International Dictionary*, 124  
 Western culture, 40-41, 45, 47, 61, 62-63, 65, 66, 74-75, 88, 134-135, 137  
   love ethic, 40-41, 61, 62-63, 65, 66, 74-75, 88, 134-135

- "Whacking Off," 5  
*Who's Who in America*, 91  
Whyte, William Foote, 73  
Widowers and widows, 107, 109, 113, 131  
Wiener, Daniel N., 104  
WINICK, CHARLES, *The Beige Epoch: Depolarization of Sex Roles in America*, 18-24  
Winick, Charles, 131-132  
Wisconsin, 71  
Wordsworth, William, 3  
Working class, U.S., *see* Lower class, U.S.,  
Upper-lower class, U.S.  
World War I  
United States sexual standards and, 8-10  
*passim*, 11, 126  
World War II  
sexuality in the United States and, 14-15,  
18, 19, 20, 21, 23, 24, 77, 124, 126-127  
depolarization of sex roles, 18, 19, 20, 21,  
23, 24  
Wright, Frank Lloyd, 22  
Yale University  
Ecumenical Continuing Education Center,  
56  
Zoophilia and coprophilia, 150

# CONTENTS

	PAGE
FOREWORD . . . . .	Roy V. Peel ix
THE RISE AND GROWTH OF SWEDISH INSTITUTIONS FOR DEFENDING THE CITIZEN AGAINST OFFICIAL WRONGS . . . . .	Bertil Wennergren 1
THE ORIGIN, NATURE, AND FUNCTIONS OF THE CIVIL AND MILITARY OMBUDSMEN IN SWEDEN. . . . .	Alfred Bexelius 10
THE EMERGENCE AND SPREAD OF THE OMBUDSMAN INSTITUTION Hing Yong Cheng	20
FINLAND'S DEFENDERS OF THE LAW . . . . .	Mikael J. V. Hidén 31
THE NORWEGIAN OMBUDSMEN FOR CIVIL AND MILITARY AFFAIRS . .	Sverre Thune 41
THE DANISH OMBUDSMAN . . . . .	Henry J. Abraham 55
THE OMBUDSMAN AND RELATED INSTITUTIONS IN AUSTRALIA AND NEW ZEALAND Geoffrey Sawyer	62
REMEDIES AGAINST ADMINISTRATIVE ABUSE IN CENTRAL EUROPE, THE SOVIET UNION, AND COMMUNIST EAST EUROPE (OMBUDSMEN AND OTHERS) Helmut Bader and Henry Brompton	73
THE BRITISH PARLIAMENTARY COMMISSIONER FOR ADMINISTRATION Geoffrey Marshall	87
IN QUEST OF THE OMBUDSMAN IN THE MEDITERRANEAN AREA John Clarke Adams	97
AN OMBUDSMAN FOR THE UNITED STATES . . . . .	Ake Sandler 104
THE OMBUDSMAN IN THE STATES . . . . .	Jesse M. Unruh 111
AN OMBUDSMAN FOR CITIES? . . . . .	Frank P. Zeidler 122
REALIGNMENT, READJUSTMENT, REFORM: THE IMPACT OF THE OMBUDSMAN ON AMERICAN CONSTITUTIONAL AND POLITICAL INSTITUTIONS Dalmas H. Nelson and Eugene C. Price	128
SUPPLEMENT	
RECENT DEVELOPMENTS IN SOCIALIZATION THEORY AND RESEARCH John A. Clausen	139
REPORT OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS FOR THE YEAR 1967 . . . . .	156
INDEX . . . . .	229

## BOOK DEPARTMENT

PAGE

## INTERNATIONAL RELATIONS

- COTTAM, RICHARD W. *Competitive Interference and Twentieth Century Diplomacy*. Harold Karan Jacobson, Professor of Political Science, University of Michigan . . . 167
- DEXTER, BYRON. *The Years of Opportunity: The League of Nations, 1920-1926*. Leon Gordenker, Professor of Politics, Princeton University . . . 168
- FINLAY, DAVID J., OLE R. HOLSTI, and RICHARD R. FAGEN. *Enemies in Politics*. Dayton D. McKean, Professor of Political Science, University of Colorado . . . 164
- KENNAN, GEORGE F. *Memoirs: 1925-1950*. Smith Simpson, Foreign Service Officer (Retired), Annandale, Virginia . . . 161
- KINTNER, WILLIAM R. *Peace and the Strategy Conflict*. Malcolm W. Hoag, Senior Staff Member, The RAND Corporation . . . 164
- LARUS, JOEL. *Nuclear Weapons Safety and the Common Defense*. Norman Hill, Visiting Professor of Political Science, University of Tennessee . . . 166
- OSGOOD, ROBERT E., and ROBERT W. TUCKER. *Force, Order, and Justice*. F. H. Hinsley, Fellow of St. John's College and Reader in the History of International Relations, University of Cambridge . . . 163
- RAMUNDO, BERNARD A. *Peaceful Co-existence: International Law in the Building of Communism*. John B. Whitton, Professor Emeritus of Politics, Princeton University . . . 168
- SIMPSON, SMITH. *Anatomy of the State Department*. Robert Murphy, New York City . . . 160
- STONE, JEREMY J. *Strategic Persuasion: Arms Limitation through Dialogue*. William R. Kintner, Deputy Director, Foreign Policy Research Institute, University of Pennsylvania . . . 165

## EUROPEAN GOVERNMENT AND HISTORY

- BREISACH, ERNST. *Caterina Sforza: A Renaissance Virago*. Gene A. Brucker, Professor of History, University of California, Berkeley . . . 174
- BURDEN, HAMILTON T. *The Nuremberg Party Rallies, 1923-39*. Richard M. Hunt, Lecturer on Social Studies, Harvard University . . . 171
- CONQUEST, ROBERT (Ed.). *Soviet Nationalities: Policy in Practice*. John A. Armstrong, Professor of Political Science, University of Wisconsin . . . 173
- EINAUDI, MARIO. *The Early Rousseau*. Edward T. Gargan, Professor of History, University of Wisconsin . . . 175
- The Impact of the Russian Revolution, 1917-1967*. Anthony T. Bouscaren, Professor of Political Science, Le Moyne College, Syracuse . . . 173
- JASPERS, KARL. *The Future of Germany*. Translated and edited by E. B. Ashton. Eric Waldman, Professor of Political Science, University of Calgary, Alberta, Canada . . . 169
- KOHN, HANS. *Prelude to Nation-States: The French and German Experience, 1789-1815*. R. R. Palmer, Professor of History and Dean of the Faculty, Princeton University . . . 172
- RÖHL, J. C. G. *Germany without Bismarck: The Crisis of Government in the Second Reich, 1890-1900*. Birdsall Scrymser Viault, Assistant Professor of History, Adelphi University, Garden City, New York . . . 171

## ASIA AND AFRICA

- BAER, GEORGE W. *The Coming of the Italian-Ethiopian War*. A. A. Castagno, Director, African Studies Center, Boston University . . . 192

	PAGE
BAKER, TIMOTHY D., and MARK PERLMAN. <i>Health Manpower in a Developing Economy: A Case Study in Planning</i> . Wilfred Malenbaum, Professor of Economics, University of Pennsylvania .....	180
BOORMAN, HOWARD L. (Ed.), in association with RICHARD C. BOORMAN. <i>Biographical Dictionary of Republican China</i> , Vol. I: <i>Ai-Ch'ü</i> . W. Allyn Rickett, Associate Professor of Chinese Studies, University of Pennsylvania .....	179
BUTTINGER, JOSEPH. <i>Viet Nam: A Dragon Embattled</i> , Vol. I: <i>From Colonialism to the Vietminh</i> ; Vol. II: <i>Vietnam at War</i> . Henry J. Benda, Professor of History, Yale University .....	176
DONNITHORNE, AUDREY. <i>China's Economic System</i> . E. Stuart Kirby, Professor of Economics, University of Aston, Birmingham, England .....	181
FINNIE, DAVID H. <i>Pioneers East: The Early American Experience in the Middle East</i> . Harry N. Howard, Professor of Middle East Studies, American University, Washington, D.C. ....	185
HAIGHT, M. V. JACKSON. <i>European Powers and South-East Africa: A Study of International Relations on the Southern Coast of Africa, 1796-1856</i> . Kenneth Kirkwood, Rhodes Professor of Race Relations, Oxford University .....	191
HELLEINER, GERALD K. <i>Peasant Agriculture, Government, and Economic Growth in Nigeria</i> . Emil Lengyel, Professor and Chairman, Department of Social Sciences, Fairleigh Dickinson University, Rutherford, New Jersey .....	190
HOVANNISIAN, RICHARD G. <i>Armenia on the Road to Independence, 1918</i> . A. O. Sarkissian, Analyst in International Relations, Library of Congress, Washington, D.C. ....	189
KHAN, MOHAMMAD AYUB. <i>Friends Not Masters: A Political Autobiography</i> . Masood Ghaznavi, Associate Professor of History, Rosemont College, Rosemont, Pennsylvania .....	184
LANDEN, ROBERT GERAN. <i>Oman since 1865: Disruptive Modernization in a Traditional Arab Society</i> . Majid Khadduri, Professor of Middle East Studies, School of Advanced International Studies, Johns Hopkins University .....	188
LAPIDUS, IRA MARVIN. <i>Muslim Cities in the Later Middle Ages</i> . Thomas Naff, Associate Professor of Oriental Studies, University of Pennsylvania .....	188
LAUFER, LEOPOLD. <i>Israel and the Developing Countries: New Approaches to Cooperation</i> . E. Kanovsky, Associate Professor of Economics, State University of New York, Stony Brook, Long Island .....	186
LEIFER, MICHAEL. <i>Cambodia: The Search for Security</i> . Amry Vandenbosch, Visiting Professor of Political Science, University of Tennessee .....	177
PANDEY, B. N. <i>The Introduction of English Law into India: The Career of Elijah Impey in Bengal, 1774-1783</i> . Holden Furber, Professor of History, University of Pennsylvania .....	183
PARK, RICHARD L. <i>India's Political System</i> . Myron Weiner, Professor of Political Science, Massachusetts Institute of Technology .....	182
PYE, LUCIAN W. <i>Southeast Asia's Political Systems</i> . Russell H. Fifield, Associate in Research, East Asian Research Center, Harvard University .....	179
SETON, MARIE. <i>Panditji: A Portrait of Jawaharlal Nehru</i> . Margaret W. Fisher, Associate Research Political Scientist, Institute of International Studies, University of California, Berkeley .....	183
WILLMOTT, WILLIAM E. <i>The Chinese in Cambodia</i> . Frank M. LeBar, Human Relations Area Files, New Haven, Connecticut .....	178

#### AMERICAN GOVERNMENT AND HISTORY

BAKER, LEONARD. <i>Back to Back: The Duel between FDR and the Supreme Court</i> . Robert E. Burke, Professor of History, University of Washington .....	195
---	-----

	PAGE
KLEIN, HERBERT. <i>Slavery in the Americas: A Comparative Study of Virginia and Cuba</i> . Frank J. Klingberg, Professor Emeritus of History, University of California, Los Angeles .....	197
MCCORMICK, THOMAS J. <i>China Market: America's Quest for Informal Empire, 1893-1901</i> . Donald L. Kemmerer, Professor of Economics, University of Illinois .....	197
MULLER, HERBERT J. <i>Adlai Stevenson: A Study in Values</i> . John Sparkman, United States Senator from Alabama .....	193
PIKE, FREDERICK B. <i>The Modern History of Peru</i> . William P. Tucker, Professor of Government, Texas Technological College, Lubbock .....	199
ROMUALDI, SERAFINO. <i>President and Peons: Recollections of a Labor Ambassador in Latin America</i> . Robert J. Alexander, Professor of Economics, Rutgers—The State University .....	200
SANFORD, TERRY. <i>Storm over the States</i> . Norman Wengert, Professor of Political Science, Wayne State University, Detroit .....	194
SHRYOCK, RICHARD HARRISON. <i>Medical Licensing in America, 1650-1965</i> . Vaughn D. Bornet, Professor of Social Science, Southern Oregon College, Ashland .....	198
WESTIN, ALAN F. <i>Privacy and Freedom</i> . Osmond K. Fraenkel, New York City ..	196

#### SOCIOLOGY

BUCKLEY, WALTER. <i>Sociology and Modern Systems Theory</i> . Paul E. Mott, Associate Professor of Sociology, University of Pennsylvania .....	204
COLEMAN, JAMES S., ELIHU KATZ, and HERBERT MENZEL. <i>Medical Innovation: A Diffusion Study</i> . William Stephenson, Distinguished Research Professor in Advertising, University of Missouri .....	212
COSER, LEWIS A. <i>Continuities in the Study of Social Conflict</i> . Allen D. Grimshaw, Associate Professor of Sociology, Indiana University .....	204
DAVIS, ALLEN F. <i>Spearheads for Reform: The Social Settlements and the Progressive Movement, 1890-1914</i> . Arthur E. Fink, Professor of Social Work, University of North Carolina .....	211
DOMHOFF, G. WILLIAM. <i>Who Rules America?</i> Adolf A. Berle, Columbia University .....	201
FARRELL, JOHN C. <i>Beloved Lady: A History of Jane Addams' Ideas on Reform and Peace</i> . Arthur E. Fink, Professor of Social Work, University of North Carolina .....	211
FURTH, HANS C. <i>Thinking without Language: Psychological Implications of Deafness</i> . Edna M. O'Hern, Professor of Sociology, St. Francis College, Brooklyn ..	214
GARDNER, DAVID P. <i>The California Oath Controversy</i> . W. H. Cowley, David Jacks Professor of Higher Education, Stanford University .....	210
GLOCK, CHARLES Y., and RODNEY STARK. <i>Christian Beliefs and Anti-Semitism</i> . Harold W. Pfautz, Professor of Sociology, Brown University .....	209
GLOCK, CHARLES Y., GERTRUDE J. SELZNICK, and JOE L. SPAETH. <i>The Apathetic Majority: A Study Based on Public Responses to the Eichmann Trial</i> . Harold W. Pfautz, Professor of Sociology, Brown University .....	209
HESS, ROBERT D., and JUDITH V. TORNEY. <i>The Development of Political Attitudes in Children</i> . W. G. Eliasberg, New York City .....	215
HIGBEE, JAY ANDERS. <i>Development and Administration of the New York State Law against Discrimination</i> . Frederick Shaw, Acting Director, Bureau of Educational Program Research and Statistics, Brooklyn, New York .....	208
KELLOGG, CHARLES FLINT. <i>NAACP: A History of the National Association for the Advancement of Colored People, Vol. I: 1909-1920</i> . George Osborn, Professor of History and Social Science, University of Florida .....	207



	PAGE
MARSHALL, F. RAY, and VERNON M. BRIGGS, JR. <i>The Negro and Apprenticeship.</i> Howard D. Marshall, Professor of Economics, Vassar College .....	206
MARX, GARY T. <i>Protestant Prejudice: A Study of Belief in the Black Community.</i> Arnold M. Rose, Professor of Sociology, University of Minnesota .....	205
MATTHEWS, DONALD R., and JAMES W. PROTHRO. <i>Negroes and the New Southern Politics.</i> Thomas F. Pettigrew, Associate Professor of Social Psychology, Harvard University .....	207
MILLS, THEODORE M. <i>The Sociology of Small Groups.</i> A Paul Hare, Professor of Sociology and Anthropology, Haverford College .....	203
NIEDERHOFFER, ARTHUR. <i>Behind the Shield: The Police in Urban Society.</i> David J. Brodus, Professor of Sociology, University of Illinois .....	202
SEXTON, PATRICIA CAYO. <i>The American School: A Sociological Analysis.</i> Richard Olmsted, Assistant Professor of Education, Boston University .....	216
ZUCKER, HERBERT. <i>Problems of Psychotherapy.</i> Robert A. Clark, M.D., Medical Director, Northeast Mental Health Clinic, Philadelphia .....	213

ECONOMICS

BRILLOFF, ABRAHAM J. <i>The Effectiveness of Accounting Communication.</i> Sidney I. Simon, Professor of Economics, Rutgers—The State University .....	222
JUSTER, F. THOMAS. <i>Household Capital Formation and Financing, 1897-1962.</i> Harry T. Oshima, Consultant, Economic Research Center, University of Singapore .....	221
MADDOX, JAMES G., with E. E. LIEBHAFSKY, VIVIAN W. HENDERSON, and HERBERT M. HAMLIN. <i>The Advancing South: Manpower Prospects and Problems.</i> Herbert J. Lahne, Chief, Division of Research, LMSA, United States Department of Labor .....	220
MILL, JOHN STUART. <i>Essays on Economics and Society</i> , Vols. I and II. ( <i>Collected Works of John Stuart Mills</i> , Vols. IV and V) Edited by J. M. Robson. David Spitz, Professor of Political Science, Ohio State University .....	217
MONTIAS, JOHN MICHAEL. <i>Economic Development in Communist Russia.</i> L. A. D. Dellin, Professor of Economics, University of Vermont .....	219
ROTHENBERG, JEROME. <i>Economic Evaluation of Urban Renewal: Conceptual Foundation of Benefit-Cost Analysis.</i> William L. Baldwin, Professor of Economics, Dartmouth College .....	218

The articles appearing in THE ANNALS are indexed in the *Reader's Guide to Periodical Literature*, the *Book Review Index*, and the *Public Affairs Information Service Bulletin*.







## INDEX

- ABRAHAM, HENRY J., The Danish Ombudsman, 55-61
- Abraham, Henry, ix
- ADAMS, JOHN CLARKE, In Quest of the Ombudsman in the Mediterranean Area, 97-103
- Adams, John Clarke, x
- Adolescence
- socialization and, 151-152
- Adults
- socialization of, 140, 141, 152-153
- Africa
- Ombudsman institution and, 29
- Albania, 83
- Alberta, Canada
- Ombudsman institution
- adoption of, 25
- Algeria, 98
- Alinsky, Saul D., 124
- Almond, Gabriel A., 142
- Alpert, R., 147
- AN OMBUDSMAN FOR CITIES?, Frank P. Zeidler, 122-127
- Anderson, Stanley V., ix, x, 105, 113
- "Annotated Model Ombudsman Statute," 120
- Anthropology
- socialization research and, 140
- Arabs, 99
- See also* specific countries, areas
- Asia
- Ombudsman institution and, x, 28, 29
- See also* specific areas, countries
- Australasia, 61, 63, 71
- See also* specific areas, countries
- Australia
- Ombudsman institution and, ix, 26, 62, 63-64
- Country party, 63
- Labor party, 63
- Liberal party, 63
- Standing Law Reform Commission, 63
- See also* specific cities, states
- Austria
- Joseph II, 74
- Maria Theresa (1717-1780), 79
- Ombudsman institution and, 26, 72, 74, 79, 83
- Federal Administrative Court, Constitutional Court, and Administrative Procedure Act and, 72, 79, 83
- Baden, Germany, 75
- BADER, HELMUT, and HENRY BROMPTON, Remedies against Administrative Abuse in Central Europe, the Soviet Union, and Communist East Europe (Ombudsmen and Others), 73-86
- Bader, Helmut, x
- Bahr, Otto, 74
- Bainbridge, John, 107
- Bakersfield, California, 109
- Barker, Roger G., 151-152
- Baumert, Gerhart, 154
- Becker, Howard S., 153
- Berlin, Germany, 75
- Bernstein, Basil, 144
- BEXELIUS, ALFRED, The Origin, Nature, and Functions of the Civil and Military Ombudsmen in Sweden, 10-19
- Bexelius, Alfred, ix, x, 107, 109, 110, 112
- Biller, Henry B., 150
- Boim, Leon, 102
- Borstelmann, Lloyd J., 150
- Brewster Smith, M., 146
- Brim, Orville G., Jr., 152-153
- Bristol, England, 21
- British Guiana, *see* Guyana
- BRITISH PARLIAMENTARY COMMISSIONER FOR ADMINISTRATION, THE, Geoffrey Marshall, 87-96
- BROMPTON, HENRY, *see* BADER, HELMUT, joint author
- Brompton, Henry, x
- Bronfenbrenner, Urie, 151
- Brown, Roger, 154
- Buckley, William F., Jr., 105
- Bulgaria
- Procuracy system and, 83, 85
- Burns, John A., 112
- California, 105, 106, 107, 108, 109, 110, 111-121
- passim*
- Assembly, 107, 109, 111, 112, 113, 120
- Interim Committee on Government Organization, 109, 112
- Speaker, 107, 111, 120
- Attorney General, 107, 120
- Department of Mental Hygiene, 115
- Governor, 115-121 *passim*
- Highway Patrol, 117
- Joint Legislative Committee on Administrative Justice, 120
- Ombudsman institution and administrative reform, 119
- citizen-government relations, 111, 114-115
- complexity and impersonality of administration, 115-116
- elected officials' complaint-handling procedure, 116-118
- existing channels of appeal, 116
- hindrances to Ombudsman legislation, 111, 112-121 *passim*
- intergovernmental relationships, 120
- legislative surveillance and, 118-119
- need for further research, 111, 113-114, 121

- political independence, 120
- population's size, homogeneity, and poverty and, 119
- public apathy, 111, 121
- Senate, 107, 111, 113
  - Finance Committee, 113
  - Governmental Efficiency Committee, 113
  - President pro Tempore, 107, 120
- Supreme Court
  - Chief Justice, 107, 120
- California, University of, 105, 107, 112, 115-116, 120
- Berkeley
  - Institute of Governmental Studies, 112, 115-116
- President, 107, 120
- Canada
  - House of Commons
    - Standing Committee on Privileges and Elections Ombudsman Recommendations, 24-25
  - Ombudsman institution, x, 18, 24-25
  - Prime Minister, 25
  - Royal Canadian Mounted Police, 25
  - Throne Speech, 1965, 25
  - See also* specific cities, provinces
- Canberra, Australia, 63
- Carleton University (Canada), ix
- Casey, Jack T., 109
- Cavanaugh, Jerome, 132
- Cazden, Courtney B., 144
- Center for the Study of Democratic Institutions, 112
- Central Europe
  - Ombudsmen and similar institutions, x, 73-86 *passim*
  - See also* specific countries
- Chicago, Illinois, 135
- Children
  - socialization of
    - research on, 139-155 *passim*
- Chombart de Lauwe, Paul H., 153-154
- Cities, U.S.
  - Ombudsman institution and, x, 26, 122-127, 128, 129, 130, 132, 134-135
  - complaints about racial problems, 122, 123-124
  - existing types of "Ombudsmen," 122, 124-125
  - magnitude of urban problems, 122, 125-126, 129
  - rewards to city spoilers, 122, 126
  - types of urban complaints, 123
  - urban struggle for democracy and, 122, 126-127
  - See also* specific cities
- Citizen's Crusade against Poverty, U.S.
  - National Grievance and Information Center, 138
- Civic Culture, The*, 142
- CLAUSEN, JOHN A., Recent Developments in Socialization Theory and Research, 139-155
- Colombo, Ceylon, 28
- Colonialism, 142
- Colson, Elizabeth, 142
- Columbia University
  - Thirty-second American Assembly, 112, 113
- Common Market, 90
- Commonwealth, British, *see* specific countries
- Complaint-Handling by State Legislators*, 115-116
- Communist party
  - Prokuratura (Procuracy) system and, 80-86 *passim*
- Compton, Sir Edmund, 24, 95, 96
- Connecticut
  - Ombudsman institution and, 108, 111, 112
- Cooper, Frank E., 131
- Copenhagen, Denmark, 58, 60
- Copenhagen, University of, 60
- Crime, U.S., 126, 129
- Croatia, Yugoslavia, 85
- Crossman, Richard, 92
- Cultures
  - socialization and, 139-155 *passim*
- Czechoslovakia
  - Central Administration of Publications, 86
  - New Rules of Administrative Procedure, 85-86
  - Procuracy system, 83, 84, 85-86
  - Communist party and, 86
  - Procurator General, 84
- DANISH OMBUDSMAN, THE, Henry J. Abraham, 55-61
- Davis, Kenneth C., ix
- Democracy
  - Ombudsman institution and, 19, 102-103, 115, 122, 126-127
- Democratic party, U.S., 112
- Denmark
  - Communist party, 60
  - Conservative party, 60
  - constitution of 1953, ix, 56
  - Folketing (parliament)
    - Ombudsman and, 55-61 *passim*
  - Ombudsman, ix, 20, 21-22, 26, 36, 38, 40, 42, 50, 55-61, 64, 89-90
  - Bureau Chief, 59
  - effect on other countries, ix, 20, 21-22, 26, 55, 60-61, 64, 89-90
  - establishment of, ix, 20, 21-22, 56
  - jurisdiction, 36, 55, 56, 89-90
  - powers and functions, 38, 40, 42, 55, 57-58
  - procedure and work-load, 50, 55, 58-60
  - the man and the office, 55, 58, 60-61
- Supreme Court
  - Justices, 56
- Denning, Lord, 90



- Deshmukh, C. D., 28  
 Detroit, Michigan, 132  
 Development, economic  
   developed countries  
     Ombudsman institution and, 20, 21-23, 23-26, 27, 29-30  
   developing countries  
     Ombudsman institution and, 20, 23, 26-29, 29-30  
   socialization and, 142  
   *See also* specific countries  
 Deviance, 140, 141, 152, 154
- East Europe  
   Procuracy system and, 29, 73, 83-86  
   similarity to Soviet Prokuratura, 83-84  
   *See also* specific countries  
 East Germany, *see* German Democratic Republic
- Eddy, Nicholas B., 111, 112
- Education  
   socialization and  
     theory and research on, 139, 140, 141, 142, 143, 144, 145, 147, 148-149, 150-152
- Egypt, 98
- Elder, Glen H., Jr., 152
- Ellis, Robert A., 149
- EMERGENCE AND SPREAD OF THE OMBUDSMAN INSTITUTION, THE, Hing Yong Cheng, 20-30
- English language, 21, 88
- Environmental pollution, U.S., 125, 126, 129
- Erikson, Erik H., 145
- Ethics and morals  
   moral development  
     socialization and, 141, 146-148
- Ethnic groups, U.S., 124, 144, 145
- Ethnology, 155
- Europe, x, 61  
   *See also* specific countries, areas
- Family  
   socialization in  
     research and theory on, 141, 143, 146-148, 149-150
- Far East, *see* Asia
- Finland  
   constitution of 1919, 31, 32  
   Constitutional Committee, 39  
   Council of State, 34  
   Department of Justice, 32  
   Diet, 32  
   Ombudsmen, ix, x, 21, 22, 23, 31-40  
     Assistant Chancellor of Justice, 34, 36  
     Chancellor of Justice, 23, 31-40 *passim*  
     conclusions, 40  
     Deputy Parliamentary Ombudsman, 33, 34  
     disciplinary actions, 31, 37  
     effects of period as Grand Duchy of Russian Empire, 21, 32-33, 40  
     explanations to the complainant, 38  
     modes of action, 31, 36-38  
     origins of the institution, 31, 32-33  
     Parliamentary Ombudsman, 23, 31-40  
     place in the governmental structure, 31, 33-35  
     proposals for improvements, 38  
     proposals to reopen a case, 38  
     prosecution, 31, 37  
     publicity, 38-39  
     receiving and processing information, 31, 35-36  
     reminders, 31, 37  
     work-load, 31, 39-40  
   President, 33, 34, 38  
   Senate, 32  
   Supreme Court, 38  
   Supreme Administrative Court, 38
- FINLAND'S DEFENDERS OF THE LAW, Mikael J. V. Hidén, 31-40
- France  
   Ombudsmanlike institutions  
     Conseil d'État, 5, 71, 72, 97, 98, 99-101, 103  
     socialization research, 151, 153-154
- Franks, Sir Oliver, 88-89
- Freud, Sigmund, 146
- Friendly, Henry J., 136
- Gagnon, John H., 150
- Gellhorn, Walter, ix-x, 83, 112, 120, 121
- German Democratic Republic (East Germany), 74
- German Federal Republic (West Germany)  
   Bundestag, 73, 74-79 *passim*  
     Defense Committee, 77, 78  
   Bundeswehr (Federal Armed Forces), 76  
   Chancellor, 76  
   Committee of Defense, 76  
   Defense Commissioner of the Bundestag  
     "Carrying Out" Act, 77  
     constitutional position, 76-77  
     duties, 77-78  
     powers, 78-79  
   Federal Administrative Court  
     *Generalklausel im Verwaltungsprozess* and, 75  
   Federal Constitutional Court, 75  
   Ministry of Defense, 77, 78  
   Ministry of Justice, 78  
   Ombudsman institution and, 26, 73, 74-79, 80, 105  
     Defense Commissioner of the Bundestag (Military Ombudsman), 73, 76-79, 105  
     Rechtsstaat, Polizeistaat, and Justizstaat concepts and, 73, 74-75, 75-76  
     *Verfassungsbeschwerde*, Constitutional Court, and establishing a Civilian Ombudsman, 73, 75, 79  
   Social Democratic party, 76  
   *See also* specific areas, cities

- Germanic countries and tradition  
 Ombudsman institution and, x, 1, 4  
*See also* specific countries
- Germany  
 socialization research, 154  
 Weimar Constitution (1919), 75  
*See also* German Democratic Republic,  
 German Federal Republic, Prussia
- Gillette, Mr. (Q.C.), 26
- Glidewell, John C., 150
- Gneist, von, Rudolf, 74
- Great Britain  
 British Broadcasting Company (BBC), 21  
 Chancellor office, 71-72  
 Conservative party, 90  
 House of Commons  
 complaint referrals to Parliamentary  
 Commissioner from, 24, 87, 90, 91, 94,  
 95-96  
 "Parliamentary Commissioner Bill," 24,  
 91-94  
 Select Committee on the Parliamentary  
 Commissioner, 95  
 House of Lords, 94  
 Inland Revenue Department, 95  
 Labour Government, 1965—  
 White Paper on "The Parliamentary Com-  
 missioner for Administration," 24, 87,  
 90-91  
 Magna Carta, 98  
 Ministry of Defence, 94  
 Ministry of Housing and Local Government,  
 95  
 Ministry of Labour, 95  
 Ministry of Social Security, 95  
 Parliamentary Commissioner (Ombudsman),  
 ix, x, 18, 20, 21, 24, 25, 61, 87-96, 105  
 complaint referrals from Members of  
 Parliament, 24, 87, 90, 91, 94, 95-96  
 Franks Committee on Administrative Tri-  
 bunals and Inquiries survey and, 88-89  
 House of Commons debate on the Parlia-  
 mentary Commissioner Bill, 24, 91-94  
 Labour party's proposals, 1963-1965, 24,  
 87, 90-91  
 Parliamentary Commissioner Act, 87, 94-  
 96  
 shortcomings of the office as now estab-  
 lished, x, 24, 87, 94-96  
 Wyatt Report and, 24, 87, 89-90, 91, 94  
 research on socialization in, 151, 154  
 Tribunals and Inquiries Act, 1958  
 Council on Tribunals and, 89  
*See also* specific Commonwealth countries
- Greece, ancient  
 philosophy, 141
- Greece, modern, 98, 99
- Griffith, J. A. G., 21
- Gump, Paul V., 151-152
- Guyana  
 Governor-General, 26
- Ombudsman, 18, 20, 26-27, 30  
 importance of his success for other devel-  
 oping nations, 27  
 Prime Minister, 26
- Halsbury, Lord, 95
- Hamburg, West Germany, 26
- Handbook of Socialization Theory and Re-  
 search*, 155
- Hansen, Povl, 59
- Harvey, O. J., 150
- Hawaii  
 Ombudsman  
 establishment of, x, 18, 26, 111, 112
- Herlitz, Nils, 5, 8
- Hess, Robert D., 144
- Hewitt, D. J., 21
- Heye, Helmut, 79
- HIDÉN, MIKAEL J. V., Finland's Defenders of  
 the Law, 31-40
- Hidén, Mikael, ix, x
- Himmelweit, Hilde T., 151, 154
- HING YONG CHENG, The Emergence and  
 Spread of the Ombudsman Institution,  
 20-30
- Hing Yong Cheng, ix, x
- Hoffman, Lois W., 155
- Hoffman, Martin L., 147, 155
- Hogg, Quentin, 93
- Hungary  
 Code of Administrative Procedure, 85  
 Procuracy and, 83, 85
- Hurwitz, Stephan, ix, x, 21-22, 55, 58, 60-61,  
 64
- Illinois, 107, 135
- IN QUEST OF THE OMBUDSMAN IN THE MEDI-  
 TERRANEAN AREA, John Clarke Adams, 97-  
 103
- India  
 Administrative Reforms Commission, 1966  
 Ombudsman recommendations, 28  
 Ombudsman institution and, 28  
 Prime Minister, 28  
 socialization research, 154  
 University Grants Commission, 28  
*See also* specific states
- Inkeles, Alex, 155
- International Commission of Jurists  
 Ceylon "Colloquium on the Rule of Law,"  
 1966, 28  
 "Justice"—British Section, 89, 90-91
- Ireland, 26
- Israel  
 Knesset (parliament)  
 Finance Committee, 101  
 Ministry of Finance, 101  
 Ministry of Labour, 102

- State Comptroller (Ombudsman), x, 29, 97,  
98, 101-102, 103  
Legal Advisor, 101
- Italy, 98, 99, 103
- Jackson, Brian, 151
- Jagerskiöld, Stig, 6
- Jamaica, 28-29
- Japan  
Administrative Management Agency  
Administrative Inspection Bureau, 29
- Jenkins, Hugh, 95
- Jessor, Richard, 152
- John Birch Society, 105
- Johnson, Lyndon B., 106
- Journal of the International Commission of Jurists*  
"Control of Administration in Denmark," 21
- Justitieombudsman, JO (Sweden), ix, 9, 10-19, 20, 22-23, 33, 36, 38, 40, 50, 56, 74, 75, 105, 107, 108, 109, 110, 112  
activities of in earlier times, 13-14  
Deputy Ombudsman, 12, 13, 23  
genesis and original purpose, 10, 11-12, 20  
legal security and administrative practice and, 10, 16-18, 110  
methods of control, 15-16, 110  
need for the office, 10, 18-19  
officials covered by his supervision, 12  
status and powers of, 10, 12-13, 22-23, 36, 38, 40, 50, 56, 108  
tasks in the modern welfare state, 10, 14-15, 109
- Kandy, Ceylon, ix
- Karl, Heinz, 154
- Kawasaki, Duke, 112
- Keefe, William, 118
- Keeler, Christine, 90
- Klein, Josephine, 154
- Kohlberg, Lawrence, 146
- Kohn, Melvin L., 150
- Komarovsky, Mirra, 153
- Language  
cognitive development and socialization and, 141, 143-145  
spread of Ombudsman concept and, 21
- Latin America  
Ombudsman institution and, 28-29  
*See also* specific countries
- Laval (Quebec), Canada, 25
- Lebanon, 98, 103
- Lenin, Nikolai (Vladimir Ilich Ulyanov), 81
- Letters of Complaint: Mail-Processing in California's Administrative Branch*, 116
- Levinson, Daniel J., 153
- Libya, 98
- Lippitt, Peggy, 152
- Lohman, J. E., 152
- London, England, 21, 27
- Long, Edward V., 26
- Los Angeles, California, 106, 110  
*Los Angeles Times*, 106
- Lower class, U.S., 124, 130, 138
- Lucas-Tooth, Hugh, 92-93
- Luski, Margaret B., 150
- Maccoby, Eleanor E., 146-147, 150
- McDaniels, Gerald, 116
- MacDermot, Niall, 93
- Macmillan, Harold, 90
- Malaysia  
Deputy Prime Minister, 27-28  
Malaysia Anti-Corruption Agency, 29  
Ombudsman institution, 27-28, 29
- Manchester, England, 21
- Manitoba, Canada  
Ombudsman institution and, 25
- Mann, Dean, 115
- MARSHALL, GEOFFREY, The British Parliamentary Commissioner for Administration, 87-96
- Marshall, Geoffrey, x
- Mass media  
Ombudsman institution and, 21, 38-39, 40, 45, 110, 112, 126  
socialization and, 141  
*See also* specific mass media
- Mauritius  
Ombudsman institution and, 27
- Mauritius Constitutional Conference, 1965, 27
- Mead, George Herbert, 145
- Mediterranean countries and peoples  
Ombudsmanlike institutions, x, 5, 29, 71, 72, 97-103  
ancient Roman institutions and, x, 97, 98-99  
French Conseil d'État, 5, 71, 72, 97, 98, 99-101, 103  
Israel's State Comptroller, x, 29, 97, 98, 101-102, 103  
patron-client relationships, 97, 98, 102  
*See also* specific countries
- Mediterranean Sea, 98
- Mexican Americans, 106
- Michigan, 132
- Middle Ages, 97
- Middle class, U.S., 124, 126, 130
- Military  
Finland  
Parliamentary Ombudsman and, 35  
German Federal Republic  
Military Ombudsman (Defense Commissioner of the Bundestag), 73, 76-79, 105
- Norway  
Ombudsman for Military Affairs, 21, 41, 42, 52-54
- Sweden  
Militieombudsman and, ix, 10-19, 22-23, 36, 38, 40, 50, 56, 73, 76, 105  
Militieombudsman, MO (Sweden), ix, 10-19, 22-23, 36, 38, 40, 50, 56, 73, 76, 105

- genesis and scope of the office, 12  
 legal security and administrative practice and, 10, 16-18  
 methods of control, 15-16  
 need for the office, 10, 18-19  
 status and powers of, 10, 12-13, 22-23, 36, 38, 40, 50, 56  
 tasks in the modern welfare state, 10, 14-15  
 Miller, Daniel R., 145  
 Minority groups, U.S., 106, 108, 145, 151  
 Mobility, social, 149, 151, 153  
 Mohl, von, Robert, 74  
 Montenegro, Yugoslavia, 85  
 Montesquieu (Charles de Secondat), 46  
 Morals, *see* Ethics and morals, Norms and values  
 Morocco, 98  
 Napoleon Bonaparte, 99  
*National Review*, 105  
 Negroes, U.S., 106, 122, 123-124, 125, 126-127, 129, 130, 144-145, 151  
   Black Power militants, 124  
   socialization, 144-145, 151  
   urban  
     Ombudsman institution and, 122, 123-124, 125, 126-127, 129, 130  
 NELSON, DALMAS H., and EUGENE C. PRICE, Realigning, Readjustment, Reform: The Impact of the Ombudsman on American Constitutional and Political Institutions, 128-138  
 Nelson, Dalmás H., x  
 Netherlands, 26  
 New Brunswick, Canada  
   Ombudsman institution  
     adoption of, 25  
     Supreme Court, 25  
 New South Wales, Australia  
   Ombudsman institution and, 26, 63  
 New York City  
   Night Mayor system, 134-135  
   Ombudsman institution and, 26, 106  
   Puerto Ricans in, 106  
 New York State  
   Ombudsman institution and, 105, 107  
*New Yorker*, 107  
 New Zealand  
   Attorney General, 21, 66, 68  
   Crown Law Office, 65  
   Department of Education, 70  
   Department of Internal Revenue, 69, 70  
   Department of Social Security, 69-70  
   Deputy Secretary, 21  
   Governor-General, 64  
   Labour party, 64, 69  
   Law Reports, 64  
   Minister of Finance, 65  
   Minister of the Crown, 65  
   National Park Authority  
     Milford Sound Tract and, 70-71  
   National party, 64  
 Ombudsman (Parliamentary Commissioner), ix, 18, 20, 21-22, 23, 24-25, 26, 27-28, 29, 61, 62, 63, 64-72, 89-92, 94, 109, 112  
   area of activity, 62, 65-66  
   basis for intervention, 62, 66-67, 89, 90-91  
   Crichel Downs case, 72  
   discretionary exclusions, 62, 66  
   establishment of, 62, 63, 64, 89  
   jurisprudence of, 62, 70-72  
   name, appointment, and tenure, 62, 64-65  
   remedies, 62, 67  
   sanctions, 62, 67-68  
   procedure, 62, 68, 89, 90-91, 94, 109  
   spread of concept in other countries and, 20, 21-22, 24-25, 26, 27-28, 29, 63, 89, 90-91, 92, 94  
   Statistical Table of Complaints (in annual reports), 69-70  
   the man and his work, 62, 68-70  
 parliament, 62-72 *passim*  
 Parliamentary Commissioner (Ombudsman) Act, 62-72 *passim*  
   Schedule, 65  
 Prime Minister, 65, 67, 68  
 State Services Commission, 70  
 Supreme Court, 65-66, 69  
 New Zealand Broadcasting Service, 65  
 Norms and values  
   socialization and, 146-148, 152, 153, 154  
 Norway  
   Auditor of Public Accounts, 43  
   effect of Denmark's Ombudsman in, 61  
   Ministry of Defense, 54  
   Ministry of Finance, 47  
   Ministry of Justice, 44, 47, 48  
   Norwegian News Agency (NTB), 52  
 Ombudsman for Civil Affairs, ix, 21, 41-54 *passim*  
   complainants and complaint procedures, 41, 43-45  
   courts of law and the Ombudsman, 41, 47-48  
   duties of, 41, 42-43  
   establishment of, 41, 42  
   first five years (1963-1967), 41, 50-52  
   Military Ombudsman and, 53  
   procedure of the Ombudsman and his staff, 41, 45-46  
   publication of the Ombudsman's conclusions, 52  
   qualifications for election, 48  
   relations between the Ombudsman and administration, 41, 46-47  
   Storting and, 48-50  
 Ombudsman for Military Affairs, 21, 41, 42, 52-54  
   election and duties, 52-54  
   establishment of, 41, 42, 52  
   Ombudsman Board and, 52-54

- relationship with the Civilian Ombudsman, 53
- socialization research, 154
- Solicitor General, 44
- Storting (parliament)
  - "Act concerning the Storting's Ombudsman for Administration," 1962, 42, 43, 46, 47, 48, 49
  - Civil Defense Board, 54
  - Judicial Committee, 49
  - Military Committee, 54
  - Odelsting, 49
  - Ombudsmen and, 42-54 *passim*
  - President of, 48
  - "Rules for the Military Ombudsman Board," 1952, 52, 53
  - "Rules for the Storting's Ombudsman," 1962, 42, 44, 48-49, 49-50, 52
  - Standing Committee on Parliamentary Control, 49
  - Supreme Court Justices, 48
- NORWEGIAN OMBUDSMEN FOR CIVIL AND MILITARY AFFAIRS, THE, Sverre Thune, 41-54
- Nottingham, England, 21
- Ombudsman, The*, 21
- OMBUDSMAN AND RELATED INSTITUTIONS IN AUSTRALIA AND NEW ZEALAND, THE, Geoffrey Sawer, 62-72
- Ombudsman: Citizen's Defender, The*, ix, 112
- OMBUDSMAN FOR THE UNITED STATES, AN, Ake Sandler, 104-110
- OMBUDSMAN IN THE STATES, THE, Jesse M. Unruh, 111-121
- Ombudsman institution
  - emergence and spread
  - contributory factors, 20, 21-23
  - developed countries, 20, 21-23, 23-26, 27, 29-30
  - developing countries, 20, 23, 26-29, 29-30
  - establishment in Denmark and New Zealand and, 20, 21-22
  - flexibility of the institution and, 20, 22-23
  - shift in main purpose and, 20, 23
  - world-wide growth in public administration and, 20, 29-30
- See also specific areas, countries
- Ombudsmen*, x
- Ombudsmen and Others*, ix-x, 112
- ORIGIN, NATURE, AND FUNCTIONS OF THE CIVIL AND MILITARY OMBUDSMEN IN SWEDEN, THE, Alfred Bexelius, 10-19
- Os, Audvar, 21
- Ottawa, Canada, ix
- Oxford, England, 21
- Pacific Ocean and region, 28
- Parkinsonianism and anti-Parkinsonianism, 56
- Parliamentary Affairs*
  - "The Folketingets Ombudsman," 21
- Parsons, Talcott, 154
- Paul, Ernst, 76
- Pearlin, Leonard I., 150
- Personality
  - socialization and
  - theory and research on, 141, 145-146, 154-155
- Philippines
  - Ombudsman institution and, 29, 61
  - Presidential Committee on Administrative Performance and Efficiency (PCAPE), 29
- Piaget, Jean, 146
- Poland
  - Code of Procedure in Administrative Law, 85
  - Procuracy system and, 29, 83, 85
- Police, U.S.
  - minority groups and, 106, 108, 123, 135
- Political Science* (New Zealand), ix
- Political socialization
  - theory and research on, 141-142
- Population
  - size
  - Ombudsman institution and, 105, 110, 119
- Powell, Enoch, 95
- Powles, Sir Guy, 21, 24-25, 28, 62, 68-69, 71, 112
- Press
  - Ombudsman institution and, 17, 19, 35, 38-39, 45, 52, 55, 58, 67, 80, 82, 94, 110, 112, 124, 126
- PRICE, EUGENE C., see NELSON, DALMAS H., joint author
- Price, Eugene, x
- Procuracy and Procurators
  - Bulgaria, 83, 85
  - Central Europe, x
  - Czechoslovakia, 83, 84, 85-86
  - East Europe, x, 29, 73, 83-86
  - Finland and, 32-33
  - Hungary, 83, 85
  - Poland, 29, 83, 85
  - Romania, 83, 85
  - Soviet Union, x, 29, 73, 80-83, 83-85 *passim*
  - Yugoslavia, 29, 73, 83-86 *passim*
- Profumo, John, 90
- Project Headstart, 144
- Prussia
  - administrative courts, 75
  - Friedrich II, 74
  - militarism, 77
- Psychoanalysis, 146
- Psychology
  - socialization research and, 140, 155
- Public administration
  - administrative practices
  - British debate on meaning of "maladministration," 87, 88, 89-90, 92-93, 93-94, 94-96
  - Ombudsman's effect on, 16-19, 23, 37, 38, 41-54 *passim*, 57, 69-72 *passim*, 79, 87,

- 88, 89-90, 92-93, 93-94, 94-95, 95-96, 102, 128-138 *passim*
- growth of and need for the Ombudsman institution, 12, 14-15, 20, 23, 29-30, 41, 42, 64, 80, 108, 114-116, 118, 119, 123, 125-126, 128-138 *passim*
- Quebec, Canada
  - Throne Speech, 1966, 25
- Queen's College, (Oxford, England), x
- Race relations, U.S., *see* Minority groups, U.S., Negroes, U.S.
- Radio, U.S., 110, 112, 113, 124
- Rajasthan, India
  - Administrative Reforms Committee
  - Ombudsman recommendation, 28
- Rau, Lucy, 147
- REALIGNMENT, READJUSTMENT, REFORM: THE IMPACT OF THE OMBUDSMAN ON AMERICAN CONSTITUTIONAL AND POLITICAL INSTITUTIONS, Dalmas H. Nelson and Eugene C. Price, 128-138
- RECENT DEVELOPMENTS IN SOCIALIZATION THEORY AND RESEARCH, John A. Clausen, 139-155
- Religion, U.S., 124
- REMEDIES AGAINST ADMINISTRATIVE ABUSE IN CENTRAL EUROPE, THE SOVIET UNION, AND COMMUNIST EAST EUROPE (OMBUDSMEN AND OTHERS), Helmut Bader and Henry Brompton, 73-86
- REPORT OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS FOR THE YEAR 1967, 156-159
- Republican party, U.S., 105, 115, 120
- Reuss, Henry S., 26, 104, 125
- Review of Child Development Research*, Vols. 1 and 2, 155
- RISE AND GROWTH OF SWEDISH INSTITUTIONS FOR DEFENDING THE CITIZEN AGAINST OFFICIAL WRONGS, THE, Bertil Wennergren, 1-9
- Robson, J. L., 21
- Role, status, and prestige
  - research on, 139, 140, 141, 144-145
- Romania
  - National Assembly, 85
  - Procuracy system, 83, 85
- Rome, ancient
  - Justinian Code, 98
  - Ombudsmanlike institutions
    - Censor, x, 99
    - Procurators, x
    - Tribune, x, 97, 98-99
- Roots, William, 92, 93
- Rosenberg, Morris, 145
- Ross, E. A., 139
- Rousseau, Jean Jacques, 99
- Rowat, Donald C., ix, x, 24-25, 112, 113
- Russia, x, 11, 21, 32-33, 40, 80, 81
  - Alexander I (1777-1825), 81
  - Peter the Great (Peter I, 1672-1725), 81
  - See also* Soviet Union
- Saltzstein, Herbert D., 148
- SANDLER, ÅKE, An Ombudsman for the United States, 104-110
- Sandler, Åke, x
- SAWER, GEOFFREY, The Ombudsman and Related Institutions in Australia and New Zealand, 62-72
- Sawer, Geoffrey, ix, x
- Scandinavia and Scandinavians
  - Ombudsman institution, x, 18, 20, 22, 23, 27, 38, 42, 73, 74, 76, 78, 82, 83, 89, 112, 113
  - See also* specific countries
- Schachter, Stanley, 149
- Schei, Andreas, 48
- Schmuck, Richard, 150
- Sealy, A. Philip, 151, 154
- Sears, R. R., 147
- Serbia, Yugoslavia, 85
- Sewell, William H., 139, 148, 155
- Shawcross, Lord, 89
- Sicily
  - Mafia
  - Mediterranean patron-client tradition and, 99
- Singapore, Republic of
  - Central Complaints Bureau, 29
  - Constitutional Commission, 1966, 27
  - Ombudsman institution and, ix, 27, 28, 29
- Slavic countries, x
- Slums, ghettos, and housing, 125-126, 130, 132, 143
- Smelser, Neil J., 154
- Smelser, William T., 149, 154
- Social class
  - socialization and, 143-145, 148, 149, 150
  - See also* specific classes
- Social psychology, 154
- Social Science Research Council, U.S.
  - Committee on Socialization and Social Structure, 155
- Social Structure and Personality*, 154
- Social Systems and Personality*, 154
- Socialization
  - origin, meaning, and uses of the concept, 139-141, 154-155
  - recent developments in theory and research
    - adolescent socialization, 151-152
    - adult socialization, 140, 141, 152-153
    - child socialization, 139-155 *passim*
    - cross-cultural and cross-national research, 141, 142, 153-154
    - educational attainment and, 141, 148-149
    - identity and self-esteem and, 145-146
    - language and cognitive development and, 141, 143-145
    - political socialization, 141-142



- research on individual's interrelationship with the social organization, 141, 154-155
- socialization for competence, 141, 142-143
- socialization in the family, 141, 143, 146-148, 149-150
- socialization in the schools, 141, 150-152
- studies of moral development, 141, 146-148
- Socialization and Society*, 155
- Sociocultural Foundations of Personality*, 154
- Sociology
  - socialization research and, 140
- South, U.S., 106
- Soviet Union
  - Council of Ministers, 81
  - Ministry of Justice, 81
  - Ministry of State Security, 81-82
  - Prokuratura (Procuracy) and Procurators, x, 29, 73, 80-83, 83-85 *passim*
  - Bolsheviks and prerevolutionary origins, 80-81
  - Communist party and, 81-82
  - effect on East European Communist countries, 83-86 *passim*
  - "general supervision" function, 82-83
  - Procurator General, 80, 81
  - "Stalin Constitution" and, 81-82
  - Supreme Soviet, 81
- Spain, 98
- Stalin, Joseph (Iosif Vissarionovich Dzhughashvili), 81-82, 84
- States, U.S.
  - Ombudsman institution and, x, 26, 107, 108, 111-121, 128, 129, 130, 131, 134, 135
  - administrative reform, 119
  - citizen-government relations, 111, 114-115, 128, 129, 130, 131, 134, 135
  - complexity and impersonality of administration, 115-116
  - elected officials' complaint-handling procedure, 116-118
  - existing channels of appeal, 116
  - hindrances to Ombudsman legislation, 111, 112-114, 115-121 *passim*
  - intergovernmental relationships, 120
  - legislative surveillance and, 118-119
  - need for further research, 111, 113-114, 121
  - political independence, 120
  - population's size, homogeneity and poverty and, 119
  - public apathy, 111, 121
  - See also* specific states
- Stinchcombe, Arthur L., 152
- Stockholm, Sweden, 6
- Sullivan, Harry Stack, 145
- Sweden
  - Charles XII, 6-7
  - constitution, ix, 5-6, 8-9, 10, 11
  - constitution of 1809, ix, 6, 10, 11
- Council, 5
- Era of Freedom, 7, 8
- Magnus II (Magnus Eriksson, 1316-1374) *landslag*, 3-4
- Ombudsman and related institutions
  - administrative appeal, 4-5, 23
  - Audit Court, 5
  - Chancellor of Justice, 7-8, 11, 12, 23
  - Chancellor of the King (Hovkanslern), 5-6, 7, 8
  - constitutional reform and, 8-9, 10, 11
  - document publicity, 1, 8, 23, 35
  - ecology and, 1, 2
  - independence and irremovability of officials, 6
  - judicial appeals, 1, 4
  - king as guardian of law, 1, 2, 3-4
  - Länsman, Fogde and Tings, 2, 3
  - local courts, 1, 3
  - long history of self-government and, 1, 2
  - origin and spread to other countries, x, 1-9, 10-12, 20, 21, 28-29, 32, 76, 89-90, 105
  - parliamentary control, 1, 7-8, 12
  - realm and people's history and, 1, 2-3
  - royal supervisory officers, 1, 3, 5-6
  - rule of law and, 1, 3
  - Social Insurance Court, 5
  - Supreme Administrative Court (Regeringsrätten), 5
  - Supreme Court of Justice (Justitierevision), 4, 5, 13
  - Supreme Ombudsman (Högsta Ombudsman), ix, 6-7
  - Svea Hovrätt, 4
  - Riksdag (parliament), 1, 6, 7-8, 8-9, 10, 11, 12-13, 17-18
  - Uppland law, 3
  - Västergötland law, 3
  - See also* Justitieombudsman, Militieombudsman
- Switzerland, 26
- Syria, 98
- Tanzania
  - One-Party State Commission, 29
  - Permanent Commission of Enquiry, 1966
  - Chairman, 29
  - New Zealand Ombudsman system and, 29
  - President and, 29
  - Secretary, 29
- Technology
  - technological development and the Ombudsman institution, 14
- Tel Aviv, Israel, 29
- Television, U.S., 112, 124, 132
- THUNE, SVERRE, The Norwegian Ombudsmen for Civil and Military Affairs, 41-54
- Thune, Sverre, ix
- Times* (London), 95
- Tunis, Tunisia, 100

- Tunisia, 98, 100, 103  
 Turkey, 98  
 Turner, Ralph H., 148
- Ullman, Albert D., 154
- United Kingdom, *see* Great Britain, specific  
 Commonwealth countries
- United Nations  
 Jamaica Seminar, 1967, 28-29  
 Seminar on Administrative Problems, Ceylon, 1959, ix, 21, 64
- United States of America  
 Administrative Conference of the United States, 137  
 Attorney General, 80, 134  
 bureaucracy, 56, 105-106, 111-138 *passim*  
 Civil Aeronautics Board, 132  
 Civil Rights Act, 1964, 108  
 Congress, 80, 106, 107, 109, 112, 134, 136  
 Constitution, 105-106, 108-109, 128, 138  
 Department of Transportation, 132  
 Economic Opportunity Act, 124  
 Federal Bureau of Investigation (FBI), 108  
 Federal Communications Commission, 132-133  
 Federal Power Commission (FPC), 108  
 General Accounting Office, 134  
 House of Representatives, 26, 106, 134  
 Internal Revenue Service  
   Sierra Club and, 131  
 Interstate Commerce Commission (ICC), 108  
 legal system, 71, 106-107, 107-108, 110, 128-138 *passim*  
 Ombudsman institution and, x, 26, 104-138  
   administrative standards and procedure and, 128, 129, 130, 131-132, 136-137  
   American constitutional system and, 105-106, 108-109, 128, 138  
   bureaucracy's shortcomings not provided for by Constitution, 105-106  
   improving legislative and executive responsiveness, 128, 129, 130, 134-135  
   increasing citizen's access to judicial review, 128, 135-136  
   national Ombudsmen, 128, 136-137  
   need for, 104, 107-108, 136-138  
   observations about substantive policy, 128, 130-131  
   probable duties of, 104, 109-110, 136-137  
   qualifications for the office, 104, 107, 136  
   some available remedies for administrative abuse, 106-107, 128-138 *passim*  
   strengthening administrative review systems, 128, 133-134  
   strengthening general consuming public's representation in administration, 128, 129, 132-133  
   symptoms of a gulf between the government and many citizens, 128, 129-130  
   trends which may stimulate adoption, 137-138  
   United States population size and, 105, 110, 119  
   President, 107, 109, 135, 136  
     Commission on Law Enforcement and Administration of Justice (National Crime Commission), 135  
   Senate, 107, 134  
   Social Security Administration and Medicare, 108  
   Solicitor General, 109  
   Supreme Court, 57, 107, 109, 135-136, 138  
   Justices, 107  
   *See also* Cities, U.S., States, U.S., specific cities, states
- UNRUH, JESSE M., The Ombudsman in the States, 111-121
- Unruh, Jesse M., x, 111
- Urbanization, 14, 143
- Verba, Sidney, 142
- Victoria, Australia, 63
- Vincent, Clark E., 153
- Vinde, Pierre, 6
- Wade, H. W. R., 21
- Wallace, Walter L., 152
- Wellington, New Zealand, 64
- WENNERGREN, BERTIL, The Rise and Growth of Swedish Institutions for Defending the Citizen against Official Wrongs, 1-9
- Wennergren, Bertil, ix, 10, 11
- West Europe  
 Ombudsman institution and, 26
- West Germany, *see* German Federal Republic
- Wheeler, Stanton, 153
- When Americans Complain*, ix-x
- White, Robert, 143
- Wilson, Harold, 92
- Wilson, Orlando, 135
- Wisconsin, 104, 125  
 Fifth Congressional District, 125
- Wood, Robert C., 133
- World War II, 34, 40, 76, 83, 84, 99, 139
- Yugoslavia  
 Procuracy and Procurators, 29, 73, 83-86  
   *passim*  
   constitutional changes in the system, 1963, 84-85  
   Constitutional Court and, 84-85  
   federal and republic Supreme Courts and, 84  
   *See also* specific areas
- ZEIDLER, FRANK P., An Ombudsman for Cities?, 122-127
- Zeidler, Frank P., x

## CONTENTS

	PAGE
FOREWORD . . . . .	<i>James C. Charlesworth</i> viii

### OUR PHYSICAL CHARACTER

THE PHYSICAL AND MORAL STAMINA OF AMERICAN YOUTH	<i>Major General Melvin Zais</i> 1
THE IMPLICATIONS OF AMERICAN PHYSICAL ABUNDANCE . . . .	<i>Robert Theobald</i> 11

### OUR MORAL POSTURE

MENTAL ILLNESS, ALCOHOLISM, AND DRUG DEPENDENCE .	<i>Harold W. Demone, Jr.</i> 22
ETHICS IN AMERICAN BUSINESS AND GOVERNMENT: THE CONFUSED ISSUES	<i>Wayne A. R. Leys</i> 34
ANONYMITY, DISSENT, AND INDIVIDUAL INTEGRITY IN AMERICA .	<i>Mulford Q. Sibley</i> 45
SEXUAL PROMISCUITY IN AMERICA . . . . .	<i>Albert Ellis</i> 58

### OUR CULTURAL STATUS

THE IMPACT OF MASS COMMUNICATIONS IN AMERICA . . . . .	<i>Wesley C. Clark</i> 68
THE QUALITY OF INTELLECTUAL DISCIPLINE IN AMERICA . . .	<i>Theodore Brameld</i> 75
TIMIDITY, CONFORMITY, AND THE SEARCH FOR PERSONAL IDENTITY .	<i>Don Martindale</i> 83
BAD MANNERS IN AMERICA . . . . .	<i>Amy Vanderbilt</i> 90
THE STATURE OF THE AMERICAN IN THE WORLD COMMUNITY . . .	<i>Oliver Benson</i> 99

### OUR AESTHETIC STANDARDS

CHANGING STYLES IN ART AND ENTERTAINMENT . . . . .	<i>August Heckscher</i> 109
AMERICAN HOMES AND NEIGHBORHOODS, CITY AND COUNTRY . .	<i>Edmund N. Bacon</i> 117

### SUPPLEMENT

RECENT DEVELOPMENTS IN MINORITY AND RACE RELATIONS . . .	<i>J. Milton Yinger</i> 130
INDEX . . . . .	213

## BOOK DEPARTMENT

PAGE

## INTERNATIONAL RELATIONS

- CRAIG, GERALD M. *The United States and Canada*. Stuart Gerry Brown, Professor of American Studies, University of Hawaii ..... 149
- DEUTSCH, KARL W. *Arms Control and the Atlantic Alliance: Europe Faces Coming Policy Decisions*. Theodore Ropp, Professor of History, Duke University ..... 147
- GORDENKER, LEON. *The UN Secretary-General and the Maintenance of Peace*. Donald G. Bishop, Professor of Political Science, Maxwell Graduate School, Syracuse University ..... 147
- KOGINOS, MANNY T. *The Panay Incident: Prelude to War*. Shen-Yu Dai, Research Fellow, Hoover Institution, Stanford University ..... 150
- McKEAN, ROLAND N. (Ed.). *Issues in Defense Economics*. Arthur Schweitzer, Professor of Economics, Indiana University ..... 146
- WILSON, CLIFTON E. *Diplomatic Privileges and Immunities*. Elmer Plischke, Professor and Head, Department of Government and Politics, University of Maryland ..... 148

## EUROPEAN GOVERNMENT AND HISTORY

- ANDRÉN, NILS. *Power-Balance and Non-Alignment: A Perspective on Swedish Foreign Policy*. Nils G. Sahlin, President, Quinnipiac College, Hamden, Connecticut ..... 162
- BANKWITZ, PHILIP CHARLES FARWELL. *Maxime Weygand and Civil-Military Relations in Modern France*. Jean T. Joughin, Professor of History, American University, Washington, D.C. .... 158
- BARNES, SAMUEL H. *Party Democracy: Politics in an Italian Socialist Federation*. Franco Ferrarotti, Professor of Political Science, University of Rome ..... 154
- BENNIGSEN, ALEXANDRE, and CHANTAL LEMERCIER-QUELQUEJAY. *Islam in the Soviet Union*. Richard A. Pierce, Professor of History, Queen's University, Kingston, Ontario ..... 153
- CHRISMAN, MIRIAM USHER. *Strasbourg and the Reform*. Roland H. Bainton, Professor Emeritus of Ecclesiastical History, Yale University ..... 161
- DICKINSON, JOHN K. *German & Jew: The Life and Death of Sigmund Stein*. Louis P. Lochner, Associated Press Foreign Correspondent (Retired), Fair Haven, New Jersey ..... 159
- FISCHER, FRITZ. *Germany's Aims in the First World War*. Fritz Morstein Marx, Professor of Comparative Administrative Science and Public Law, Hochschule für Verwaltungswissenschaften, Speyer, Germany ..... 156
- HODGKINSON, RUTH G. *The Origins of the National Health Service: The Medical Services of the New Poor Law, 1834-1871*. Doreen Collins, Lecturer in Social Administration, The University, Leeds, England ..... 164
- MACRAE, DUNCAN, JR. *Parliament, Parties, and Society in France, 1946-1958*. Gordon Wright, Cultural Attaché, United States Embassy, Paris ..... 157
- MEYER, MICHAEL A. *The Origins of the Modern Jew: Jewish Identity and European Culture in Germany, 1749-1824*. Solomon Grayzel, Dropsie College, Philadelphia ..... 160
- PAULU, BURTON. *Radio and Television Broadcasting on the European Continent*. George A. Coddington, Jr., Professor of Political Science, University of Colorado .. 165
- RABINOWITCH, ALEXANDER. *Prelude to Revolution: The Petrograd Bolsheviks and the July 1917 Uprising*. Albert L. Weeks, Associate Professor and Lecturer on Politics, New York University ..... 151

	PAGE
ROSENTHAL, ALBERT H. <i>The Social Programs of Sweden: A Search for Security in a Free Society.</i> Gilbert Geis, Professor of Sociology, California State College, Los Angeles .....	163
RYDER, A. J. <i>The German Revolution of 1918: A Study of German Socialism in War and Revolt.</i> Robert Scharf, Professor of Social Sciences, Georgia Institute of Technology .....	156
SETON-WATSON, CHRISTOPHER. <i>Italy from Liberalism to Fascism, 1870-1925.</i> Norman Kogan, Director, Center for Italian Studies, University of Connecticut ..	154
WOLFE, BERTRAM D. <i>The Bridge and the Abyss: The Troubled Friendship of Maxim Gorky and V. I. Lenin.</i> Alexander Rabinowitch, Assistant Professor of History, Indiana University .....	152
XYDIS, STEPHEN G. <i>Cyprus: Conflict and Conciliation, 1954-1958.</i> William H. McNeill, Professor of History, University of Chicago .....	162

### AMERICAN GOVERNMENT AND HISTORY

ABBOTT, MARTIN. <i>The Freedmen's Bureau in South Carolina: 1865-1872.</i> Rayford W. Logan, Professor Emeritus of History, Howard University, Washington, D.C. ..	172
AMERICAN ASSEMBLY. <i>Ombudsmen for American Government?</i> R. V. Peel, Professor of Political Science, San Fernando Valley State College, Northridge, California .....	174
BRADGON, HENRY WILKINSON. <i>Woodrow Wilson: The Academic Years.</i> David W. Hirst, Associate Editor, <i>The Papers of Woodrow Wilson</i> , Princeton University ..	170
DAVIS, VINCENT. <i>The Admirals Lobby.</i> Harvey C. Mansfield, Professor of Government, Columbia University .....	167
DOLBEARE, KENNETH M. <i>Trial Courts in Urban Politics: State Court Policy Impact and Functions in a Local Political System.</i> George S. Duggar, Director of Programs in Urban Affairs, Graduate School of Public and International Affairs, University of Pittsburgh .....	169
GERSON, LOUIS L. <i>John Foster Dulles.</i> Stephen D. Kertesz, Professor of Government and International Studies, University of Notre Dame .....	167
JONES, CHARLES O. <i>Every Second Year: Congressional Behavior and the Two-Year Term.</i> Hugh A. Bone, Professor and Chairman, Department of Political Science, University of Washington .....	168
KARLEN, DELMAR, in collaboration with GEOFFREY SAWER and EDWARD M. WISE. <i>Anglo-American Criminal Justice.</i> Karl Loewenstein, Professor Emeritus of Political Science and Jurisprudence, Amherst College and University of Munich Law School .....	175
LANE, ROGER. <i>Policing the City: Boston 1822-1885.</i> Joel A. Tarr, Assistant Professor of History, Carnegie-Mellon University, Pittsburgh .....	172
ROGIN, MICHAEL PAUL. <i>The Intellectuals and McCarthy: The Radical Specter.</i> Herbert Monte Levy, Attorney, Hofheimer, Gartlir, Hofheimer, Gottlieb & Gross, New York City .....	166
TINDALL, GEORGE BROWN. <i>The Emergence of the New South, 1913-1945.</i> W. Alexander Mabry, Dean and Professor of History, Randolph-Macon College, Ashland, Virginia .....	171
YOUNG, ALFRED F. <i>The Democratic Republicans of New York: The Origins, 1763-1797.</i> Jennings B. Sanders, Kensington, Maryland .....	173

### LATIN AMERICA

DIX, ROBERT H. <i>Colombia: The Political Dimensions of Change.</i> John M. Hunter, Professor of Economics, Michigan State University .....	178
---	-----

	PAGE
FOSTER, GEORGE M. <i>Tzintzuntzan: Mexican Peasants in a Changing World.</i> Ralph L. Beals, Professor of Anthropology, University of California, Los Angeles	179
POCOCK, H. R. S. <i>The Conquest of Chile.</i> J. Fred Rippy, Professor Emeritus of History, University of Chicago	180
SMITH, T. LYNN. <i>Colombia: Social Structure and the Process of Development.</i> Lowry Nelson, Research Professor, Center for Advanced International Studies, University of Miami	177
VÉLIZ, CLAUDIO (Ed.). <i>The Politics of Conformity in Latin America.</i> Kalman H. Silvert, Professor of Government, New York University	176
ZEITLIN, MAURICE. <i>Revolutionary Politics and the Cuban Working Class.</i> Russell H. Fitzgibbon, Professor of Political Science, University of California, Santa Barbara	179

#### ASIA AND AFRICA

DAE-SOOK SUH. <i>The Korean Communist Movement, 1918-1948.</i> Shannon McCune, Director, American Geographical Society, New York City	182
FEIS, HERBERT. <i>Contest over Japan.</i> Robert Trumbull, <i>New York Times</i> Correspondent, Tokyo	180
GOITEIN, S. D. <i>A Mediterranean Society: The Jewish Communities of the Arab World as Portrayed in the Documents of the Cairo Geniza, Vol. I: Economic Foundations.</i> Franz Rosenthal, Sterling Professor of Near Eastern Studies, Yale University	189
KEARNEY, ROBERT N. <i>Communalism and Language in the Politics of Ceylon.</i> Marshall R. Singer, Associate Professor of Public and International Affairs, University of Pittsburgh	188
MAUNG, HTIN AUNG. <i>A History of Burma.</i> John F. Cady, Thammasat University, Bangkok	187
MITCHELL, RICHARD L. <i>The Korean Minority in Japan.</i> H. W. Kang, Assistant Professor of History, University of Hawaii	182
NESS, GAYL D. <i>Bureaucracy and Rural Development in Malaysia: A Study of Complex Organizations in Stimulating Economic Development in New States.</i> James C. Scott, Assistant Professor of Political Science, University of Wisconsin	184
OSER, JACOB. <i>Promoting Economic Development: With Illustrations from Kenya.</i> George H. T. Kimble, Corsica	193
PAPANEK, GUSTAV F. <i>Pakistan's Development: Social Goals and Private Incentives.</i> Irving Swerdlow, Professor of Economics, Associate Dean for Operations and Research, Maxwell School of Citizenship and Public Affairs, Syracuse University	186
PLOTNICOV, LEONARD. <i>Strangers to the City: Urban Man in Jos, Nigeria.</i> Daniel F. McCall, Professor of Anthropology, Boston University	192
SPIRO, MELFORD E. <i>Burmese Supernaturalism: A Study in the Explanation and Reduction of Suffering.</i> Cora Du Bois, Zemurray Professor of Anthropology, Harvard University	185
STEWART, JULIAN H. (Ed.). <i>Contemporary Change in Traditional Societies, Vol. I: Introduction to African Tribes; Vol. II: Asian Rural Societies; Vol. III: Mexican and Peruvian Communities.</i> Arthur Tuden, Associate Professor of Anthropology, University of Pittsburgh	190
TOWNSEND, JAMES R. <i>Political Participation in Communist China.</i> James L. Nichols, Assistant Professor of Political Science, California State College, Hayward	183
VATIKIOTIS, P. J. <i>Politics and the Military in Jordan: A Study of the Arab Legion, 1921-1957.</i> Paul L. Beckett, Professor of Political Science, Washington State University	189



## SOCIOLOGY AND PHILOSOPHY

	PAGE
DOUGLAS, JACK D. <i>The Social Meanings of Suicide</i> . Arthur Lewis Wood, Professor of Sociology, University of Connecticut .....	200
FOGELSON, ROBERT M. <i>The Fragmented Metropolis: Los Angeles, 1850-1930</i> . H. Wentworth Eldredge, Department of Sociology, Dartmouth College .....	193
FOX, DANIEL M. <i>The Discovery of Abundance: Simon N. Patten and the Transformation of Social Theory</i> . Kenneth E. Burnham, Department of Sociology, Temple University .....	199
HIRSCHI, TRAVIS, and HANAN C. SELVIN. <i>Delinquency Research: An Appraisal of Analytic Methods</i> . Karl O. Christiansen, Professor of Criminology, University of Copenhagen .....	198
JACKSON, KENNETH T. <i>The Ku Klux Klan in the City, 1915-1930</i> . Arthur Selwyn Miller, Professor of Law, George Washington University .....	197
JORDAN, Z. A. <i>The Evolution of Dialectical Materialism: A Philosophical and Sociological Analysis</i> . John Lachs, Professor of Philosophy, Vanderbilt University ..	201
KALVEN, HARRY, JR., and HANS ZEISEL, in collaboration with THOMAS CALLAHAN and PHILIP ENNIS. <i>The American Jury</i> . Harry Elmer Barnes, Malibu, California .....	195
SAVEY-CASARD, PAUL. <i>La Peine de Mort</i> . Thorsten Sellin, Emeritus Professor of Sociology, University of Pennsylvania, Editor, THE ANNALS .....	201
TRENT, JAMES W., and JENETTE GOLDS. <i>Catholics in College: Religious Commitment and the Intellectual Life</i> . John J. Kane, Professor of Sociology, University of Notre Dame .....	194

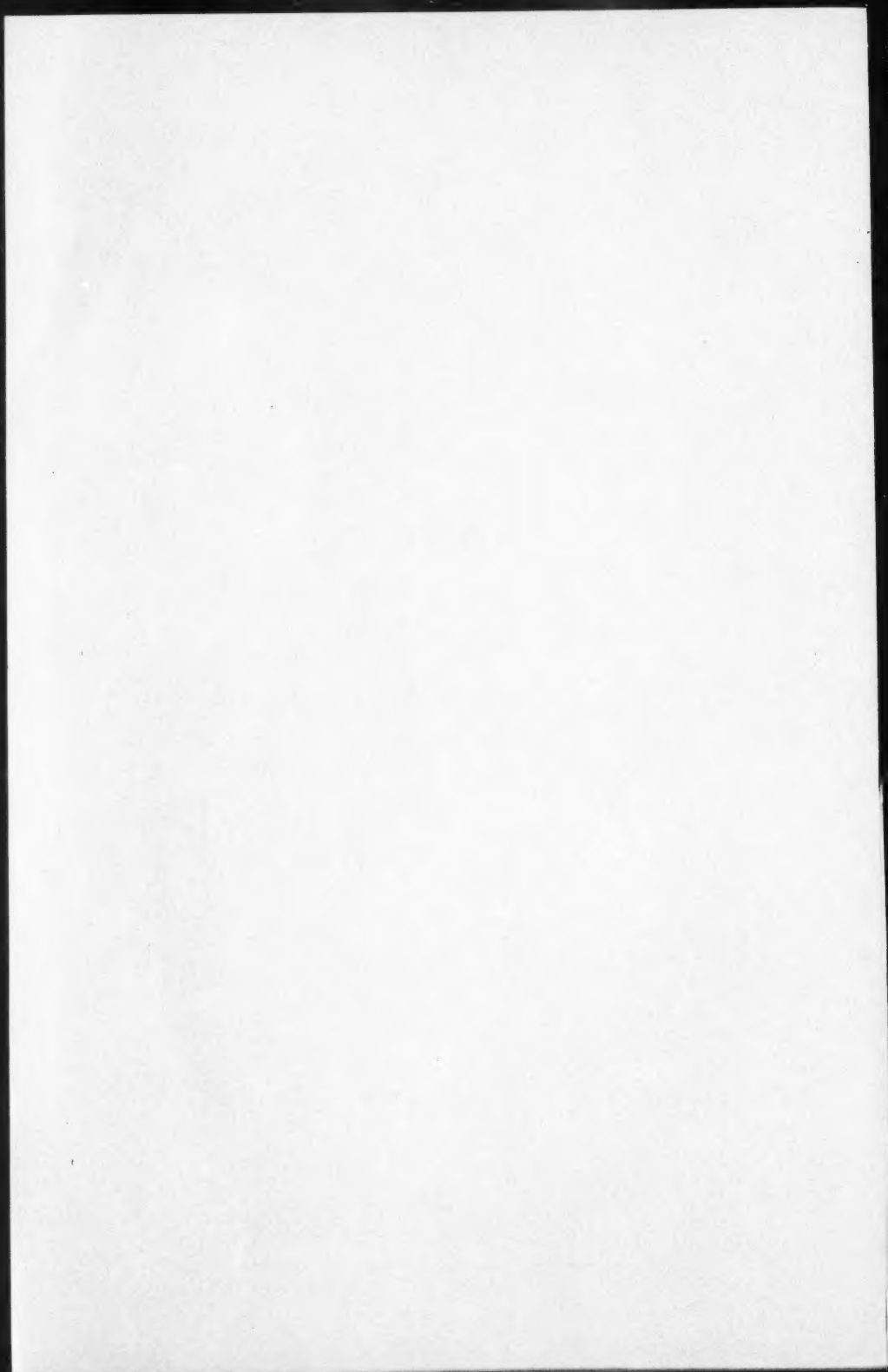
## ECONOMICS

ADELMAN, IRMA, and CYNTHIA TAFT MORRIS. <i>Society, Politics, &amp; Economic Development: A Quantitative Approach</i> . Daniel Lerner, Ford Professor of Sociology and International Communications, Massachusetts Institute of Technology .....	203
AUFRICHT, HANS. <i>Central Banking Legislation: A Collection of Central Bank, Monetary and Banking Laws, Vol. II: Europe</i> . Arthur Leon Horniker, Garden City, New York .....	208
BOR, MIKHAIL. <i>Aims and Methods of Soviet Planning</i> . Holland Hunter, Professor of Economics, Haverford College, Haverford, Pennsylvania .....	204
GOLDEN, L. L. L. <i>Only by Public Consent: American Corporations Search for Favorable Opinion</i> . Edward L. Bernays, Cambridge, Massachusetts .....	207
LOVEJOY, WALLACE F., & PAUL T. HOMAN. <i>Economic Aspects of Oil Conservation Regulation</i> . Norman Wengert, Professor of Political Science, Wayne State University, Detroit .....	206
MINTZ, ILSE. <i>Cyclical Fluctuations in the Exports of the United States since 1879</i> . Joseph D. Coppock, Professor of Economics, Pennsylvania State University ....	205
YOUNGSON, A. J. <i>Overhead Capital: A Study in Development Economics</i> . K. William Kapp, Professor of Economics, Universität Basel, Switzerland .....	204

The articles appearing in THE ANNALS are indexed in the *Reader's Guide to Periodical Literature*, the *Book Review Index*, and the *Public Affairs Information Service Bulletin*.



## INDEX



## INDEX

- Abortion, 140  
 Accounting, U.S., 36, 43  
 Acheson, Dean, 100  
 Acne, 4  
 Addicts Anonymous, 32  
 Adolescence and adolescence, *see* Youth, U.S.  
 Adultery, 59, 61, 63, 65  
 Adults, U.S.  
     alcoholism, mental illness, and drug dependence, 22-33 *passim*  
     middle-aged, 91  
 Advertising, U.S., 43, 68, 71, 74, 87-88, 89, 97  
     social change and, 68, 71, 74, 87-88, 89, 97  
 Aesthetics, 110, 118  
 Affluence, U.S., *see* Physical abundance, U.S.  
 Africa, 105  
     *See also* specific areas, countries  
 Aged, U.S., 24  
 Agriculture and agricultural era, 21, 23, 37, 39, 41, 55, 57, 84, 85, 100, 102, 108, 131  
 Air Force, U.S., 6  
 Alabama, 96  
 Alcohol use and alcoholism, U.S., 22-33, 87  
     changing attitudes toward, 22, 32-33  
     federal government's concern for, 22, 23, 30, 31  
     incidence of, 22, 24-25  
     legal controls, 22, 28-30, 32  
     social controls, 22, 26-28  
         primary prevention, 22, 27-28  
         secondary prevention, 22, 27, 28  
         tertiary prevention, 22, 27, 28  
     treatment, 22, 30-32  
     youth and, 25, 27-28, 33, 87  
 Alcoholics Anonymous (AA), 31  
 Algeria, 108  
 Alienation, anxiety, and apathy, *see* Anomie, U.S.  
 American Dream, 71  
 American Federation of Labor (AFL), 71  
 American Friends Service Committee  
     *In Place of War*, 56  
 AMERICAN HOMES AND NEIGHBORHOODS, CITY AND COUNTRY, Edmund N. Bacon, 117-129  
 American Institute of Public Opinion  
     surveys on alcohol use, 1945-1946, 24  
 American Railway Union, 71  
 American Revolution, 46-47, 84  
*American Sexual Tragedy, The*, 61  
 Amphetamines, 26, 30  
 Anarchism, 57  
 "Anglo-Conformity," U.S., 134  
 Anomie, U.S., 14, 23-24, 37, 45, 48, 49, 58, 64, 87, 104, 134, 144  
 Anonymity, U.S., *see* Conformity and anonymity, U.S.  
 ANONYMITY, DISSIDENT, AND INDIVIDUAL INTEGRITY IN AMERICA, Mulford Q. Sibley, 45-57  
 Antabuse, 32  
 Anthropology, U.S., 91  
*Apartment, The*, 88  
 Aquinas, Thomas, 52, 57  
 Architecture, U.S., 112, 113  
 Argentina, 103  
 Aristotle, 79  
 Armed Forces, U.S., *see* Military, U.S.  
 Arms, arms control, and disarmament, U.S., 12-13, 54, 55-56, 64  
     atomic and hydrogen bombs, 12-13, 64  
     bacteriological and chemical weapons, 12-13  
 Army, Department of the, U.S., 4-5, 6-7, 8-10 *passim*  
     Chief of Chaplains, 6  
     Chief of Staff, 7  
     Secretary of the Army, 4-5  
     training centers and service schools, 5  
 Army Surgeon General, U.S., 4  
 Art (visual), U.S., 77, 78, 110, 111-112, 113-114  
 Arts, 109, 110-111  
     changing styles of  
         reflection of their era, 109, 110-111  
     history of  
         history of science compared, 109, 110  
         prophetic quality concerning future eras, 110-111  
     *See also* Arts, U.S., Art (visual), U.S., specific arts  
 Arts, U.S., 75, 77, 78, 82, 109-116  
     contemporary arts' reflection of our age complexity, 109, 111-112  
     discontinuity and fragmentation, 109, 112-113  
     Happenings, 112, 116  
     movement, 109, 111, 113  
     education and intellectual discipline and, 75, 77, 78, 82  
     history of art and  
         arts' prophetic nature and reflection of their era, 109, 110-111  
         institutional framework and, 114-115  
         rediscovery of the public nature of art, 109, 113-114, 115-116  
         ritual and ceremony and, 115-116  
     *See also* specific arts  
 Asia, 105, 131  
     *See also* specific areas, countries  
 Associations, voluntary, U.S.  
     social change and, 21

- Atlanta, Georgia, 125-126  
 Atomic bomb, 12-13, 64  
 Attitudes, U.S.  
   toward sexual promiscuity, 58-67 *passim*  
   *See also* Tradition and mores, U.S., Values, U.S.  
 Augustine  
   *City of God*, 48  
 Australia, 93, 102, 103, 108  
*Authoritarian Personality, The*, 133  
 Automation, U.S.  
   social change and, 11-19 *passim*, 33-44 *passim*, 78  
   *See also* Communication, U.S., Computers and Computerization, U.S., Cybernation, U.S.  
 Automobiles, U.S.  
   accidents, 27  
   drunken driving, 27  
   impact on American way of life, 38, 48, 63, 87, 89, 113, 118, 121, 125  
 Baber, Ray E., 59  
 BACON, EDMUND N., American Homes and Neighborhoods, City and Country, 117-129  
 Bacon, S. D., 29  
 BAD MANNERS IN AMERICA, Amy Vanderbilt, 90-98  
 Barbiturates, 23, 26  
 Barnum, P. T., 35, 40  
   *How I Made Millions (or the Secret of Success)*, 35  
 Bateson, Gregory, 13  
 Beatles, 17  
 BENSON, OLIVER, The Stature of the American in the World Community, 99-108  
 Bible, 43, 50  
   Ten Commandments, 43  
 Bier, Robert A., 4  
 Biology and biologists, 5, 22, 65, 110, 120  
 Birth control, U.S., 63, 140  
 Black Power movement, U.S., 132, 142-145 *passim*  
 Blalock, H. M.  
   *Toward a Theory of Minority-Group Relations*, 132  
 Blum, Richard H., 23  
 Bogotá, Colombia, 40  
 Bonar arte, Napoleon, 93  
 Bonnard, Pierre, 111  
 Boston, Massachusetts, 25, 59  
 Boswell, James, 91  
 Bradford, William, 59  
 "Brain drain," U.S., 77, 104  
 BRAMELD, THEODORE, The Quality of Intellectual Discipline in America, 75-82  
 Brazil, 106  
 Bridenbaugh, Carl, 59  
 Brinkley, David, 72  
 Brooklyn, New York  
   Prospect Park, 115-116  
 Brooks Brothers (New York City), 91  
 Brown, H. Rap, 143  
 Brown, Jim, 70  
 Brunner, A., 37  
 Buber, Martin, 37  
 Buffalo, New York, 140  
 Bureaucracy, U.S., *see* Government, U.S.  
 Burns, Robert, 100  
 Burt, E. A., 80  
 Business and businessmen, U.S.  
   American image abroad and, 101-102, 104, 106  
   ethics of  
     awareness of duties, 34, 35-36, 43-44  
     charge of superficiality, 34, 36-37  
     concern for values, 36, 43-44  
     justice for preindustrial peoples and, 34, 39-41, 43-44, 126  
     managerial moral consciousness, 34, 40-41, 43-44  
     organized crime and, 42-43  
     problem of poorly defined demands, 34, 38-39, 40  
     relevance of Parkinson's law concerning bureaucracies, 41-42  
     responsibility for a way of life, 34, 37-38, 44  
   social change and, 15, 28, 34-44 *passim*, 68, 69-70, 71, 74-75, 93, 124, 125-126, 127-128, 137, 142  
   mass media, 68, 69-70, 71  
   *See also* Industry, U.S., specific industries, businesses, companies  
 Bynder, Herbert, 32  
 Calcutta, India, 40  
 Calder, A. S., 113  
 Calhoun, Arthur W., 59-60  
 California, 32, 51, 54, 56  
 California, University of  
   Berkeley, 51, 54, 56  
 Cambodia, 108  
 Camus, Albert  
   *The Rebel*, 54  
 Canada and Canadians, 47, 51  
 Cantril, Hadley, 100, 102, 105-106  
 Capitalism, 104-105  
*Care of the Person, Manners, Etiquette, and Ceremonials, The* (1870), 98  
 Caribbean Sea, 63  
 Carmichael, Stokely, 143  
 Carson, Gerald  
   *The Politely Americans*, 94  
 Caucasians, 140  
 Central Treaty Organization (CENTO), 10  
 Chamber of Commerce, U.S., 36, 84  
 Chamberlain, Wilt, 70



- CHANGING STYLES IN ART AND ENTERTAINMENT, August Heckscher, 109-116
- Charities, U.S., 72, 84
- Chautauqua, U.S., 69
- Chemistry, 12-13, 23
- Chicago, Illinois, 40, 50, 91, 128, 140
- Chicago, University of, 91
- Children, U.S., 24, 27-28, 33, 80, 85-86, 88, 89, 90, 92, 93, 94-95, 105, 117-129, 134, 140, 141
- social development of
- American homes and neighborhoods and, 117-129 *passim*
- China and Chinese, 14, 56, 97, 102, 104, 130, 131, 140
- Christianity, 71-72, 134
- See also* specific sects
- Cicero, Illinois, 128
- Cities, U.S., *see* Homes and neighborhoods, U.S., Housing, U.S., Urban areas and urbanization, U.S., Slums and ghettos, U.S., specific cities
- Civil Rights Act, 1964, U.S., 136, 137-138
- Equal Employment Opportunity Commission, 136
- Civil rights movement, U.S.
- background, precedents, and explanations, 45, 46-50, 54-55, 56-57, 87, 131
- justifications for dissent and, 45, 49-52
- nonviolent protest
- sit-ins, boycotts, and civil disobedience, 46, 53-54, 87, 142, 143
- social change and, 45, 52-54, 54-57, 87, 131, 132, 133, 135, 138, 142-145
- study of
- recent developments, 131, 132, 133, 135, 138, 142-145
- See also* Black Power movement, U.S., Dissent, U.S.
- Civil War, U.S., 47, 50, 69, 98
- Clark, Kenneth, 133
- CLARK, WESLEY C., The Impact of Mass Communications in America, 68-74
- Cleveland, Ohio, 137, 140
- Cliburn, Van, 40
- Clothing, U.S., 92, 94-95, 95-96, 97
- Coffin, Tristram
- The Armed Society*, 51
- Coffin, William S., Jr., 9
- Coitus, 58-67 *passim*, 140
- collective or group sex experiences, 58, 60, 63
- extramarital, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 65-66
- marital, 58, 60, 61, 65-66
- mate-swapping, 60
- premarital, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 66, 140
- Cold War, 14
- Cole, Jonathan, 52
- Coleman, James S.
- Equality of Educational Opportunity* (The Coleman Report), 141-142
- Coles, Robert, 134
- Collier's*, 96
- Colonial era, U.S., 58, 59-60, 84
- Colonialism and imperialism, 102, 105, 106, 107, 108
- Colorado, 93, 94, 97
- Commission on Civil Rights, U.S., 136
- Commission on Race and Housing, U.S.
- 1960 multivolume housing study, 136
- Commission on the Year 2000
- report of, 12
- Communications, 13, 15, 16-17, 19, 20, 77, 93, 118, 125
- See also* Cybernetics, U.S., Mass media, U.S., specific media
- Communism, 106
- See also* Communism and anticommunism, U.S., Communist countries, specific countries
- Communism and anticommunism, U.S., 47, 60, 103
- Communist countries
- United States image in, 99, 102, 103, 104, 105, 107-108 *passim*
- Community relations, U.S.
- American homes and neighborhoods and integration, 117-129 *passim*
- arts and, 114, 115-116
- community treatment programs for alcoholics, drug dependents and the mentally ill, 30-32
- minority and race relations and, 130-145 *passim*
- physical abundance and, 11, 18-19, 20
- student activism, community confrontation, and learning, 75, 76, 81-82
- Computers and computerization, U.S., 18, 20-21, 47-48, 56-57, 75, 77-78, 79, 81
- Confederacy, U.S., 131
- Conformity and anonymity, U.S.
- individual and individualism and, 45-57, 64, 83-89, 100-101
- dissent and dissenters, 45-57
- search for a personal identity and, 83-89
- timidity and search for a personal identity and
- asphalt jungle versus a segregated family life, 83, 88, 89
- last stand of rugged individualism, 83, 84-85
- narrowing sphere of personal autonomy and, 83, 88-89
- offspring of affluence and, 83, 85-87
- pursuit of happiness and, 83, 87-88
- traumatic effects of the Great Depression, 83, 84, 85

- Congress, U.S., 18, 37-38, 47, 51, 69-70, 73, 137
- Congress of Industrial Organizations (CIO), 70
- Congress of Racial Equality (CORE), 96
- Conservatism, U.S., 104, 107
- Constitution, U.S., 29, 47, 69
- Eighteenth Amendment (Prohibition), 29
- Cook, Fred
- The Warfare State*, 51
- Copperheads, U.S. (political), 47
- Corrections, U.S., 29, 31
- Cost accounting, U.S., 36
- Courts, U.S., 29, 68, 70-71, 72-74 *passim*
- mass media and, 68, 70-71, 72-74 *passim*
- See also* Law, U.S., Supreme Court, U.S.
- Crabbe, Buster, 2
- Crime, U.S., 42-43, 88, 89
- Crime, organized, U.S.
- business and government and, 42-43
- Crisis Now*, 9-10
- Cuba, 97
- Cultures
- change in, 11-21 *passim*
- use of mind-altering drugs, 23
- Cunningham, Glenn, 2
- Customs, U.S., *see* Traditions and mores, U.S.
- Cybernation, U.S., 11, 12, 16-17, 18, 78
- Cybernetics era, 11-21 *passim*
- Czechoslovakia, 81
- Dance, U.S., 77
- Data
- on alcoholism, mental illness and drug dependence in the United States, 22-33 *passim*
- United States military service examinations implications concerning physical and moral stamina of American youth, 1-10 *passim*
- See also* Automation, U.S., Computers and Computerization, U.S., Cybernation, U.S.
- Debs, Eugene V., 47, 71
- Declaration of Independence, U.S., 100
- Defense Department, U.S.
- Project 100,000, 6, 8
- Delaware, State of, 42
- Delinquency, juvenile, U.S., 88
- Democracy, U.S.
- image abroad, 99-108 *passim*
- war and, 51
- DEMONE, HAROLD W., JR., Mental Illness, Alcoholism, and Drug Dependence, 22-33
- Demone, Harold W., Jr., viii
- Denmark, 54, 96, 102
- Denver, Colorado, 93, 94, 97
- Brown Palace Hotel, 94
- Depressants, 26, 30
- Detroit, Michigan, 140
- Deutsch, Cynthia, 126
- Deutsch, Karl, 55
- Developed countries, 106
- Developing countries, 16, 40, 99, 103, 104-105, 106, 107-108
- American technology and, 16, 40, 103
- United States image in, 99, 103, 104-105, 107-108 *passim*
- Development, economic, 16, 40, 56, 101
- See also* Developing countries
- Dewey, John, 54, 78, 84
- Dickens, Charles, 101
- Dissent, U.S.
- individual anonymity and integrity and justification for dissent and, 45, 49-52
- social change and, 45, 52-54, 54-57, 87
- unrest: background, precedents, and explanations, 45, 46-49, 54-55, 56-57, 87
- Dix, Dorothea, 29
- Dolce Vita, La*, 61
- D'Ortona, Paul, 127
- Draft, U.S., *see* Selective Service System, U.S.
- Drama, U.S., 77, 82, 111, 112, 113
- Drug use and control, U.S., 2, 15, 22-33 *passim*, 36, 87
- changing attitudes toward drug dependency, 22, 32-33
- federal government and, 22, 23, 30, 31
- incidence of drug dependence, 22, 25-26
- legal controls, 22, 28-30, 32
- social controls, 22, 26-28
- primary prevention, 22, 27-28
- secondary prevention, 22, 27, 28
- tertiary prevention, 22, 27, 28
- treatment, 22, 30-32
- youth and, 2, 15, 23, 26, 27-28, 29, 30, 33, 87
- Drunkennes, public, U.S.
- arrests for, 25, 29
- Dubos, René, 13
- Dunn, Roger, 6
- East Africa, 130
- East Coast, U.S., 26
- Eastern civilization
- philosophies of, 75, 80, 82
- Economy, U.S., 11-19 *passim*, 46, 56, 104, 131, 135-137
- Education, U.S.
- children's social development and, 119, 122, 123, 129
- college student activism, 45-57 *passim*, 75, 76, 81-82, 87
- ethics and, 37, 45-57 *passim*
- manners and, 90, 91-92, 97
- mass media and, 70
- meaning of "America" and, 75, 76, 82, 100, 105

- meaning of "intellectual" and critics of teacher education and, 75, 79-80, 82
- holistic philosophy and, 75, 79, 82
- philosophy of science, 75, 78-79, 82
- minority and race relations and, 134, 135, 140-142
- need for institutional framework, 115
- physical abundance and, 11, 12, 14, 16, 18, 19, 83, 85-87, 88
- timidity, conformity and search for a personal identity and, 83, 85-87, 88
- prevention of alcoholism, mental illness, and drug dependence and, 22-33 *passim*
- quality and quantity and, 75, 76-78, 82
- "educational hardware," 75, 77-78, 82
- technological imperatives, 75, 77, 82
- sex and, 58, 59, 61-62, 64, 67
- varieties of "discipline" and community confrontation, 75, 81-82
- conventional, 75, 80, 82
- personal, 75, 80, 82
- social learning-teaching, 75, 80-81, 82
- Eichler, Lillian
  - Etiquette Problems in Pictures* (1922), 94-95
- Eisenhower, Dwight D., 93
- ELLIS, ALBERT, Sexual Promiscuity in America, 58-67
- Ellis, Albert, viii
- Empiricism, logical, U.S., 75, 78-79, 82
- Employment, U.S., 11, 18, 20-21, 25, 34, 37, 39-41, 43-44, 47, 83, 85-87, 92, 135-139 *passim*
- Negro, 135-139 *passim*
- Engineering, electronic, 77
- Environment, U.S.
  - urban population expansion and the preservation of nature, 117, 120-122, 122-123, 125, 126-127
  - See also Environmental pollution, U.S.
  - Physical abundance, U.S.
- Environmental pollution, U.S., 13, 36, 122
- Escapism
  - sexuality and, 67
- Establishment, U.S., 36, 37, 38, 40-41, 53, 81, 123
- Ethics, U.S.
  - business and government
    - awareness of duties, 34, 35-36, 43-44
    - charge of superficiality, 34, 36-37
    - concern for values, 36, 43-44
    - justice for preindustrial people, 34, 39-41, 44
    - managerial moral consciousness, 34, 40-41, 43-44
    - organized crime and, 42-43
    - problem of poorly defined demands, 34, 38-39, 40
  - relevance of Parkinson's law concerning bureaucracies, 41-42
  - responsibility for a way of life, 34, 37-38, 44
  - individual integrity and anonymity and dissent and, 45-57
  - sexual, 58-67
- ETHICS IN AMERICAN BUSINESS AND GOVERNMENT: THE CONFUSED ISSUES, Wayne A. R. Leys, 34-44
- Ethnic groups and ethnicity, U.S., 29, 90, 96-98 *passim*, 140
- See also Minority and race relations, U.S., specific groups
- Etiquette, U.S., see Manners, U.S.
- Europe, 51, 99, 101-102, 102-103, 103-104, 105-108 *passim*
- United States image in, 99, 101-102, 102-103, 103-104, 105-108 *passim*
- See also specific areas, countries
- Executive branch, U.S., 8, 39
- Existentialism, 104
- Fall, Bernard, 10
- Family, U.S., 24, 25, 65, 83, 88, 89, 90, 92, 93, 94-95, 97-98, 117-129 *passim*, 139-140
- Negro family patterns, 139-140
- urban population expansion, integration, and children's social development
- American homes and neighborhoods and, 117-129 *passim*
- Far Right (political), U.S., 39
- Farnsworth, Dana, 26
- Fascism, 17, 54
- Federal Bureau of Narcotics, U.S., 26
- Females, U.S.
  - alcohol use, drug use, and mental illness, 24, 25, 30
  - sexuality of, 58, 59, 60, 61, 64, 65, 66
- Films, U.S., see Motion pictures, U.S.
- Florence, Italy, 94
- Florida, 8, 93
- Folklore, U.S.
  - Paul Bunyanesque tall tales, 84
- Folklore of Sex, The*, 61
- Food, U.S., 92, 94, 97
- Food and Drug Administration, U.S., 26
- Commissioner of, 26
- Fort Lauderdale, Florida, 93
- Fort Worth, Texas, 31
- France, 16, 49, 74, 81, 101, 102, 103, 104, 105, 107, 108, 113
- Institut Français d'Opinion Publique, 107
- Franklin, Benjamin, 102
- Free, Lloyd A., 100
- French language, 97, 98
- French Revolution, 16, 49, 101
- Fromm, Erich, 13
- Frontier, U.S., 83, 84-85, 101, 122

- Gandhi, Mahatma, 40, 54, 143  
 Gans, Herbert, 139-140  
 Gary, Indiana, 137, 140  
 Gascogne, France, 74  
 Gavin, James, 9-10  
 Gebhard, Paul H., 62  
 General Dynamics, Inc., 40  
 General Electric Company, 40  
 General Foods Company, 40  
 Geneva Agreements, 1954, 108  
 Geography, 90, 93, 125  
 George Washington University  
   Social Research Group  
     1965 survey on alcohol use, 24  
 Germany, 10, 102, 104, 107, 131  
   Institut für Demoskopie, 107  
 Germany, West, 81, 102, 103, 106  
 Gernreich, Rudi, 95  
 Giap, General, 10  
 Gilded Age, U.S.  
   business and government ethics, 34, 35-36, 40, 42  
 Glue-sniffing, 23, 87  
 God, 53, 72  
 Goddard, James L., 26  
 Goldwater, Barry, 39  
 Gompers, Samuel, 70  
*Good Manners* (1889), 95  
 Goodman, Percival, 13  
 Gorer, Geoffrey, 85  
 Government, U.S.  
   ethics of  
     awareness of duties, 34, 35-36, 43-44  
     charge of superficiality, 34, 36-37  
     concern for values, 36, 43-44  
     justice for preindustrial peoples and, 34, 39-41, 43-44  
     managerial moral consciousness, 34, 40-41, 43-44  
     organized crime and, 42-43  
     problem of poorly defined demands, 34, 38-39, 40  
     relevance of Parkinson's law concerning bureaucracies, 41-42  
     responsibility for a way of life, 34, 37-38, 44  
   mass media and, 68, 70-71, 72-74 *passim*  
   social change and, 34-44 *passim*, 68, 70-71, 72-74 *passim*, 84, 85, 117-129 *passim*, 130-145 *passim*  
   urban and regional planning  
     integration, population expansion, and children's social development and, 117-129 *passim*  
   See also specific branches, departments  
 Graffiti, U.S., 96  
 Grazia, de, Sebastian  
   *Of Time, Work, and Leisure*, 55  
 Great Britain, 41, 47, 84-85, 93, 102, 103, 105, 110, 115, 130, 131  
   Colonial Office, 41  
   Elizabethan era, 110  
   Nonconformist Conscience, 47  
   signing of Magna Carta at Runnymede, 84  
   social science, 84-85  
 Great Depression, U.S.  
   traumatic effects on Americans  
     timidity, conformity, and search for a personal identity, 83, 84, 85  
 Greece, ancient, 84, 110  
   Persian Wars, 84  
 Greece, modern, 10, 131  
 Greeley, Horace  
   *Tribune*, 69  
 Gresham's law, 86  
 Guilt  
   sexuality and, 58, 62, 67  
 Hadley, Dr., 9  
 Hallucinogens, 26, 30  
 Hamilton, Mary, 96  
*Hamlet*, 112  
 Happiness, pursuit of, U.S., 83, 87-88  
 Harvard University  
   Director of Health Services, 26  
 Hawley, Cameron, 43-44  
 Hayes, Bob, 2  
 Headstart Project, 40  
 Health, U.S.  
   military service examination data  
     implications concerning physical and moral stamina of American youth, 1-10  
   public health services, 38, 82, 117, 122, 126-127  
   See also Alcohol use and alcoholism, U.S., Medicine and medical care, U.S., Mental health and illness, U.S., Drug use and control, U.S., specific diseases  
 Health, Education, and Welfare Department, U.S., 6  
 HECKSCHER, AUGUST, *Changing Styles in Art and Entertainment*, 109-116  
 Heckscher, August, 123  
 Hedonism, U.S., 64  
 Heidegger, Martin, 37  
 Heroin, 26, 29, 30  
 Hesiod, 46  
 Heth, Joice, 35  
 History, U.S.  
   our image and stature abroad and, 99-108 *passim*  
   social, 21, 52, 68-74 *passim*, 83-89 *passim*, 90-98 *passim*  
 Ho Chi Minh, 10  
 Holism, U.S., 75, 79, 82

- Homes and neighborhoods, U.S.  
 need for research and reorientation, 117, 122-123, 124, 126-127  
 social science and methodological innovations, 117, 122-123, 126-127  
 population density, integration, and children's social development, 117, 118-120, 124-125, 125-126, 126-129  
 urban population expansion and the preservation of nature, 117, 120-122, 124, 125  
 maximum-minimum lot-size concept and, 117, 121-122, 124
- Homosexuality, U.S., 60
- Hospitals, U.S.  
 alcoholism, mental illness, and drug dependence  
 treatment of, 25, 29, 30-32
- Hostility  
 sexual promiscuity and, 67
- Hotels, U.S., 94
- Housing, U.S., 82, 92, 124, 125-126, 127-128, 136-137, 142  
*See also* Homes and neighborhoods, U.S., Slums and ghettos, U.S., Urban areas and urbanization, U.S., specific cities
- Human Heredity Handbook, The*, 96-97
- Humphrey, Murray, 42
- Hungarian Americans, 97
- Huntley, Chet, 72
- Huxley, Aldous, 54
- Hydrogen bomb, 12-13
- Ickes, Harold, 84
- Illegitimacy, 59, 139-140
- Illinois, 40, 50, 91, 128, 140
- Image, U.S.  
 abroad  
 Communists', 99, 102, 103, 104, 107-108 *passim*  
 contradictions, 106-107  
 Europeans', 99, 101-102, 102-103, 103-104, 105-108 *passim*  
 individuals' hopes and fears and, 105-106  
 Latin Americans', 99, 105, 108  
 our concern with world opinion, 99, 100-101  
 Third World's, 99, 103, 104-105, 108  
 UNESCO's 1948 survey and, 99, 102-103  
 Vietnam war and, 99, 107-108  
 world's concern with us, 99, 101-102  
 early stereotype of American as rugged individualist, 83, 84-85
- Immigration, U.S., 103, 131-132
- Immigration Act of 1965, U.S., 131-132
- IMPACT OF MASS COMMUNICATIONS IN AMERICA, *The*, Wesley C. Clark, 68-74
- IMPLICATIONS OF AMERICAN PHYSICAL ABUNDANCE, *The*, Robert Theobald, 11-21
- Impressionists, 111, 113
- India, 40, 80, 106, 130
- Indiana, 62, 137, 140
- Indiana University, 62
- Indians, American, 39, 52, 97, 140
- Individuals and individualism, U.S., 45-57, 64, 67, 68-74 *passim*, 83-89 *passim*  
 dissenters  
 integrity and, 45-57  
 rights and  
 mass media and, 68-74 *passim*  
 timidity, conformity, and the search for a personal identity, 83-89
- Indonesia, 108
- Industrial Age, 11-21 *passim*, 55, 57  
*See also* Industry and industrialization, U.S.
- Industry and industrialization, U.S.  
 social change and, 11-21 *passim*, 28, 45-57 *passim*, 83, 84-85, 86, 87-88, 100-101  
 timidity, conformity and the search for personal identity, 83, 84-85, 86, 87-88, 100-101  
*See also* Business and businessmen, U.S., Technology, U.S., specific industries, businesses
- "Instant intimacy," U.S., 90, 92-93
- Institute for Sex Research, 62
- Insurance companies, U.S.  
 social change and, 68, 71, 89, 124
- Intellectual discipline, U.S.  
 quality of  
 American philosophies and, 75, 78-80  
 conclusions, 82, 104  
 educational quality and quantity and, 75, 76-78  
 meaning of "America" and, 75, 76  
 varieties of "discipline" and, 75, 80-82  
*See also* Education, U.S., Philosophy, U.S.
- Interior, Secretary of the, U.S., 84
- International relations, 36, 52-53, 55-56, 75, 76, 82, 84, 99-108 *passim*, 117, 118-119, 128-129, 131  
 quality of United States leaders and social development of United States children and, 117, 118-119, 128-129  
 United States image abroad and, 99-108 *passim*  
*See also* Arms, arms control, and disarmament, Cold War, War, specific wars
- Ireland, 38, 131
- Irish Americans, 97
- Israel, 106
- Italian Americans, 97
- Italy, 81, 94, 102, 103, 131
- Jacksonville, Florida, 8
- Jacobs, Jane, 127
- James, William, 31

- Japan and Japanese, 80, 81, 97, 102, 107  
 Central Survey Institute, 107  
 Jaspers, Karl, 37  
 Jazz age, U.S., 84  
 Jefferson, Thomas, 50, 101, 102  
 Jellinek, E. M., 25  
 Jews, ancient  
   Exile and Exodus, 84  
 Jews, U.S., 97-98, 134, 140  
 Johannsen, John, 112  
 Johnson, Lyndon B., 93  
 Johnson, Samuel, 91  
 Journals and journalism, U.S., 8, 61, 69, 70, 71, 143  
   *See also* Press, U.S.  
 Judaeo-Christian culture, 51, 62  
 Kahn, Herman, 12  
 Kardiner, Abram, 133-134  
 Karpinos, Bernard D., 4  
 Kean, Richard, 12  
 Keats, John, 110  
 Kennan, George  
   *Memoirs*, 37-38  
 Kennedy, Jacqueline, 91, 93  
 Kennedy, John Fitzgerald, 14, 23, 30, 71-72, 91, 93, 97  
 Kerr, Clark, 50  
 King, Martin Luther, 53-54, 118, 128, 142, 143  
 Kinsey, Alfred C., 60, 61, 62  
 Kinsey reports, 60-61, 62  
 Korean war, 1950-1953, 3; 4-5, 7  
 Labor, U.S., 34, 39-41, 43-44, 47, 48, 68, 85-87, 105  
   mass media and, 68, 70-71  
   unskilled, 34, 39-41, 43-44  
   *See also* Labor unions, U.S.  
 Labor Department, U.S., 6  
 Labor unions, U.S., 42, 70-71, 86, 89, 136, 137  
   desegregation and, 136, 137  
   mass media and, 70-71  
   organized crime and, 42  
 Ladies' Guide to Perfect Gentility, *The* (1859), 96  
 Landis, K. M., 69  
 Language and linguistics, U.S., 15, 78, 80, 90, 96, 97, 98  
 Laos, 108  
 Last Recollections (Bernard Fall), 10  
 Latin America, 99, 103, 105, 108  
   United States image in, 99, 105, 108  
   Ariel and Caliban, 105  
 Law, U.S.  
   alcoholism, mental illness, and drug dependence and, 22-33 *passim*  
   business and businessmen and, 36, 39, 43  
   civil disobedience and, 45-57 *passim*  
   housing, zoning, and other real estate regulations, 117, 120-122, 124, 125-126, 127-128, 137  
   mass media and social change and, 68, 70-71, 72-74 *passim*  
   *See also* specific laws  
 Learning, *see* Education, U.S., Intellectual discipline, U.S., Philosophy, U.S., Teachers and teaching, U.S., specific disciplines  
 Learning, transactional, 81  
 Leary, Timothy, 26  
 Left (political), U.S., 11  
 Leiserson, William, 39  
 Leisure, U.S., 2, 48, 55, 86-87  
 Lenin, Nikolai, 104, 105  
 Lewis, John L., 70  
 Lexington, Kentucky, 31  
 LEYS, WAYNE A. R., Ethics in American Business and Government: The Confused Issues, 34-44  
 Libertarianism, U.S.  
   sexuality and, 58, 64  
 Lincoln, Abraham, 47, 50, 69  
 Lind, Jenny, 35  
 Lindblom, Charles E., 37  
 Lindsay, John, 73  
 Lippman, Walter, 38  
 Literacy, U.S.  
   mass media and, 70  
   military service qualifications and, 8-9  
 Literature, U.S.  
   contemporary  
     reflection of our age, 111, 112, 114, 115  
     education and intellectual discipline and, 77  
     sexual mores and, 61-62, 66, 96  
 Locke, John, 54  
 London, England, 93  
 Long Island, New York, 94  
 Love  
   sexual promiscuity and, 58-67 *passim*  
 Lower class, U.S., 29, 86, 91  
 Lower-middle class, U.S., 86  
 LSD, 26, 28, 30  
 Lucretius (96?-55 B.C.), 111  
 Macbeth, 112  
 McCarthy, Eugene, 82  
 McCarthy, Joseph R., and McCarthyism, 46  
 Machiavelli, Niccolo, 73  
 Males, U.S.  
   alcohol use, mental illness, and drug use, 24, 25, 29, 30  
   Negro, 140  
   physical and moral stamina, 1-10  
   sexuality of, 59, 60, 61, 65, 66  
 Manners, U.S.  
   changes in  
     affluence and social mobility and, 90, 91-92  
     "instant intimacy," 90, 92-93  
     integration of the Negro and other minority groups and, 90, 96-98



- sexual revolution and, 90, 92, 95-96
- social change and, 90, 93-96
- value of etiquette and, 90, 98
- education and, 90, 91-92, 97
- youth and, 90-98 *passim*
- Mantle, Mickey, 3
- March on Washington, 1963, 142
- Marijuana, 2, 23, 26, 30, 87
- Marine Corps, U.S., 6, 9
- Mark of Oppression: A Psychological Study of the American Negro, The*, 133-134
- Markets and market analysis, 36, 43, 137
- Marriage and marital status, U.S., 24, 25, 58, 60, 62, 63-64, 65-66, 95, 97-98, 115-116
  - promiscuity and, 58, 60, 62, 63-64, 65-66
  - mate-swapping and group sex, 60
- See also Family, U.S.
- MARTINDALE, DON, Timidity, Conformity and the Search for Personal Identity, 83-89
- Martindale, Don, viii
- Marx, Karl, Marxism, and neo-Marxism, 39, 57, 103, 104
- Marxism-Leninism, 104
- Maslow, Abraham, 14, 17
- Mass media, U.S.
  - social change and, 21, 48-49, 58, 61-62, 68-74, 82, 29, 125
  - contemporary impact of the media, 68, 70-72, 74, 82, 89
  - effects on government and law, 68, 70-71, 72-74 *passim*
  - past impact of the media, 68, 69-70, 74
  - sexual mores and, 58, 61-62
  - social change's effects on the media, 68, 72, 74
- See also specific media
- Massachusetts, 25, 32, 59
- Mathematics and physics, 77, 80, 110, 119, 132
- Maugham, Somerset
- "Rain," 71-72
- May, Rollo, 13
- Mays, Willy, 70
- Mead, Margaret, 85
- Medicare and Medicaid, 68, 71
- Medicine and medical care, U.S., 1-10 *passim*, 22-23 *passim*, 68, 71, 126-127, 135
  - data on examinations for military service
    - implications concerning physical and moral stamina of American youth, 1-10 *passim*
  - research on and treatment for alcoholism, mental illness, and drug dependence, 22-33 *passim*
- Meiklejohn, Alexander
- What Does America Mean?*, 76
- Mental health and illness, U.S.
  - changing attitudes toward mental illness, 22, 32-33
  - data on examinations for military service
    - implications concerning mental health of American youth, 1-10 *passim*
  - federal government's interest in, 22, 23, 30, 31
  - incidence of mental illness, 22, 23-24
  - legal controls, 22, 28-30, 32
  - sexual promiscuity and, 58, 64-67 *passim*
  - social controls, 22, 26-28
    - primary prevention, 22, 27-28
    - secondary prevention, 22, 27, 28
    - tertiary prevention, 22, 27, 28
  - treatment, 22, 30-32
- MENTAL ILLNESS, ALCOHOLISM, AND DRUG DEPENDENCE, Harold W. Demone, Jr., 22-33
- Metropolitan Life Insurance Company, 71
- Mexican Americans, 97, 140
- Mexican War, U.S., 47
- Mexico, 47, 97, 102, 103, 131
- Michigan, 24, 140
- Michigan, University of
  - Survey Research Center, 24
- Middle class, U.S.
  - alcoholism, mental illness, and drug dependence and, 22, 23, 29, 30, 87
  - housing, 129, 137
  - sexuality and, 58, 67, 87
- Military, U.S., 1-10, 20-21, 34, 37, 39, 47, 48, 51, 52, 101, 102, 108, 137, 138-139
  - abundance, technology and societal change and, 20-21
  - concept of duty as apolitical, 9-10
  - data on examinations for military service
    - implications concerning the physical and moral stamina of American youth, 1-10
  - minority and race relations and, 137, 138-139
- See also Selective Service System, U.S., specific branches
- Millis, Walter, 54
- Mills, C. Wright, 104
- Milwaukee, Wisconsin, 141
- Minority and race relations
  - study of
    - world-wide significance, 130, 132
- See also Ethnic groups and ethnicity, U.S., Minority and race relations, U.S., specific groups
- Minority and race relations, U.S., 16, 34, 37, 38, 43, 44, 45-57, 90, 96-98 *passim*, 104, 105, 130-145
  - demographic trends, 131-132
  - dissent of minorities
    - individual integrity and anonymity and, 45-57 *passim*
- major areas of current scholarly interest
  - Armed Forces, 137, 138-139
  - Black Power, 132, 142-145 *passim*
  - civil rights movement, 131, 132, 133, 135, 138, 142-145

- economy and economic institutions, 135-137  
 education, 134, 135, 140-142  
 family patterns, 139-140  
 housing desegregation, 136-137, 142  
 labor unions, 136, 137  
 politics, 137-138  
 pluralism, 134-135  
 social institutions, 135-142  
 social psychology of prejudice and discrimination, 132-134  
 research on  
   theory and methods, 132  
 social integration  
   effects on manners in the United States, 90, 96-98 *passim*  
   *See also* Ethnic groups and ethnicity, U.S., specific groups  
 Missionaries, U.S., 71-72  
 Mississippi, State of, 137  
 Mobility, geographical, U.S.  
   social change and, 68, 72, 125, 131  
 Mobility, social, U.S.  
   manners and, 90, 91-92  
 Mockridge, Norton  
   *Scrawl of the Wild, The*, 96  
 Modern Utopian, 63  
 Monogamy, U.S., 60, 65  
 Monogyny, U.S., 60, 67  
 Montagu, Ashley, 13  
 Montgomery bus boycott, 54, 142  
 Moody, Tom, 70  
 Moore, O. K., 126  
 Morality, U.S., *see* Dissent, U.S., Ethics, U.S., Values, U.S., Promiscuity, sexual, U.S.  
 Motion pictures, U.S., 61, 91, 112-113  
 Moynihan, Daniel P.  
   *The Negro Family: The Case for National Action* (The Moynihan Report), 139-140  
 "Muckrakers," U.S., 69  
 Museums, U.S., 114, 115  
 Music, U.S., 77, 82, 111, 112, 115  
 Myrdal, Gunnar  
   *An American Dilemma*, 50  
  
 Nalline, Cyclazocine, and Methadone, 32  
 Namath, Joe, 3  
 Napoleon Bonaparte, 93  
 Narcotics, 23, 31  
 National Advisory Commission on Civil Disorders, 18, 144-145  
   *Report*, 144-145  
 National Council of Churches of Christ in the U.S.A.  
   "Crisis in the Nation: Hope through Action," 14  
 National Crime Commission, U.S., 32  
 National Institute of Mental Health (NIMH), 23, 25  
  
 Nature, *see* Environment, U.S., Environmental pollution, U.S., Physical abundance, U.S.  
 Navy, U.S., 6  
 Nazism and Nazis, 54  
 Negroes, U.S., 14, 16, 18-19, 20, 35, 39, 45-57, 70, 117-129 *passim*, 130-145  
   American physical abundance and, 14, 16, 18-19, 20  
   demographic trends, 131  
   family patterns, 139-140  
   integration of  
     Armed Forces and, 137, 138-139  
     children's social development and, 117, 118-120, 124-125, 125-126, 126-129, 134  
     education, 134, 135, 140-142  
     effect on manners, 90, 96-98 *passim*  
     employment, 135-139 *passim*  
     housing, 117, 118-120, 124-125, 125-126, 126-129, 136-137, 142  
     labor unions, 136, 137  
     urban population expansion and preservation of nature and, 117, 120-122, 124, 125  
     riots and police violence and, 18-19, 20, 34, 39, 53, 74, 131, 132, 144-145  
   *See also* Black Power movement, U.S., Civil rights movement, U.S., Dissent, U.S., Minority and race relations, U.S.  
 Nehru, Jawaharlal, 40  
 Netherlands, The, 102, 103  
 Neugarten, Bernice, 91  
 Never on Sunday, 61  
 New Amsterdam, *see* New York City  
 New Deal, U.S., 71  
 New Left, U.S., 87  
 "New Politics" conference, 1967, U.S., 50  
 New York City, 7, 35, 59, 73, 95, 97, 114, 115-116  
   congressional elections and the mass media, 73  
   contemporary arts and, 114, 115-116  
 New York State, 32, 94, 140  
 New York Times, 26  
 New York, Westchester, and Boston Railroad, 1872, 36  
 New Zealand, 108  
 Newspapers, U.S., *see* Journals and journalism, U.S., Press, U.S., specific newspapers  
 Nigeria, 106  
 Nixon, Richard, 2  
 Nobel Prize, 104  
 North, U.S., 50, 131, 136, 138, 140-141  
 North America, 105  
 North Atlantic Treaty Organization (NATO), 10, 20  
 North Europe, 131  
 Northeast, U.S., 16  
 Norway, 54, 102, 103  
 Nudism, U.S., 60, 61

- Old World, 94, 101
- Olympics, 1936 and 1964, 2
- Ombudsman concept, 36
- Oneida Community, U.S., 47
- Opium and opiates, 26, 31
- Organizations, U.S., *see* Business and businessmen, U.S., Industry and industrialization, U.S., Technology, U.S., specific businesses, industries
- Orgasm, 60
- Oriental, U.S., 141
- Ovesey, Lionel, 133-134
- Owens, Jesse, 2
- Oxford Group Movement, 31
  
- Paine, Thomas, 102
- Papp, Joseph, 112
- Paris, France, 113
- Parkinson, C. N., Parkinson's Law, and Parkinsonianism, 41-42
- Pascal, T., 63
- Pattern of Human Concerns, The*, 106
- Peace Corps, U.S., 71-72, 105
- Pennsylvania, 8, 40, 44, 59
- Pentagon, U.S., 137
- Personality, 45-57 *passim*, 132-134
  - dissent and
  - respect for individual integrity, 45-57 *passim*
- Pharmacology, 23
- Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, 8, 40, 59, 125, 127, 128
  - City Council President, 127
  - Model City Program
  - North Philadelphia area and, 127
- Philippines, 47, 52, 108
- Philosophy, 38, 43-44, 110, 111
  - See also* Philosophy, U.S.
- Philosophy, U.S.
  - educational quality and quantity and, 75, 76-78, 82
    - "educational hardware" and technological imperatives and, 75, 77-78, 82
    - meaning of "America" and, 75, 76, 82
    - meaning of "intellectual" and
    - critics of teacher education and, 75, 79-80, 82
    - holistic philosophy and, 75, 79, 82
    - philosophy of science, 75, 78-79, 82
  - pragmatism and treatment of alcoholism, mental illness, and drug dependence, 22-33 *passim*
  - varieties of "discipline" and community confrontation, 75, 81-82
    - conventional, 75, 80, 82
    - personal, 75, 80, 82
    - social learning-teaching, 75, 80-81, 82
- See also* specific philosophies
- Physical abundance, U.S., 11-19, 45-57 *passim*, 83, 85-87, 87-88, 90, 91-92, 99-108 *passim*
  - automation, technology and societal change and
  - communication and semantics and, 15
  - contemporary crises and, 11, 14
  - four key realities of our environment and, 15-17
  - grounds for hope, 11, 14
  - guaranteeing security and, 11, 17-19
  - necessity for profound changes, 11, 19
  - new attitudes of young people and, 12-13, 45-57 *passim*
  - predictions of the future and, 11, 12
  - shared power versus coercive power and, 15
  - manners and, 90, 91-92
  - timidity, conformity, and search for a personal identity and, 83, 85-87, 87-88
  - United States image abroad and, 99-108 *passim*
- PHYSICAL AND MORAL STAMINA OF AMERICAN YOUTH, THE, Melvin Zais, 1-10
- Planning-Programming-Budgeting Systems, 123
- Planning, urban and regional, *see* Homes and neighborhoods, U.S.
- Plato, 79
- Playboy*, 61
- Plunkett, George Washington
  - "Honest Graft and Dishonest Graft," 35
- Pluralism, U.S., 30, 34, 41, 132, 134-135
- Plymouth, Massachusetts, 59
- Pogo*, 13, 14
- Poland, 81, 102
- Police, U.S.
  - community relations and riot-prevention, 18-19, 20, 39
- Polish Americans, 97
- Political science, U.S., 38, 77
- Politics, U.S.
  - ethics of business and government and, 38-39, 39-40, 41-42, 46, 70-71, 72, 73-74
  - mass media and social change and, 70-71, 71-72, 73-74, 81-82, 93, 97
  - minority and race relations and, 137-138
- Polk, James K., 47
- Polygamy, U.S., 58, 60
- Population, 38, 41, 68, 72, 102, 117-129, 131-132, 136
  - United States
    - demographic trends, 131-132
    - density and integration of and children's social development, 117, 118-120, 124-125, 125-126, 126-129
    - urban expansion and the preservation of nature and, 117, 120-122, 124, 125
- Pornography, 62, 96
- Portugal, 131

- Potter, Van R., 13
- Poverty, U.S., 13, 14, 16, 18, 20, 33-44, 104
- American physical abundance and technology and, 13, 14, 16, 18, 20
  - business and government and, 33-44 *passim*
  - urban population expansion, integration, and children's social development and, 117-129 *passim*
  - See also Slums and ghettos, U.S.
- Pragmatism, utilitarianism, and materialism, 22-33 *passim*, 43-44, 84, 104, 105, 106-107
- Prejudices
- social psychology's research on
  - study of minority and race relations and, 132-134
- President, U.S., 2, 18, 39, 73, 97, 125
- Commission on Civil Disorders, see National Advisory Commission on Civil Disorders
  - Commission on Law Enforcement and the Administration of Justice, see National Crime Commission, U.S.
  - Commission on Migratory Agricultural Labor (Truman), 39
  - Conference on Fitness of American Youth (Eisenhower), 1956, 2
- Press, U.S., 24, 62, 69-70, 72, 73-74, 94, 95, 97, 112, 143
- education and literacy and, 70
  - rising thresholds of attention, secrecy, and political centralization, 72, 73-74
  - See also Journals and journalism, U.S., specific newspapers
- Pressure groups, U.S., 38-39, 40, 43
- Prince, The, 73
- Prisons, U.S., 31, 32
- Prohibition era, U.S., 2, 29, 42
- Project 100,000, U.S., 6, 8
- Promiscuity, sexual, U.S.
- attitudes toward, 58, 60-62
  - future trends, 58, 67
  - healthy reasons for
    - adventure-seeking, 66, 88
    - experience expansion, 65
    - freedom-seeking, 65
    - love-enhancement, 65-66
    - sex enlightenment, 66
    - sexual variety, 65
  - historical variations in definition and scope of, 58, 59-60
  - love and, 58, 61, 62-63, 65-66
  - mental health and, 58, 64-67
  - neurotic reasons for
    - ego-bolstering, 66
    - escapism, 67
    - hostility and rebelliousness, 67
    - low frustration tolerance, 66
  - reasons for contemporary increase in
    - increasing libertarianism, 58, 64
    - marital disillusionment, 58, 63-64, 68
    - psychotherapy, 58, 64-67 *passim*
    - sociopolitical alienation, 58, 64
    - technological advances, 58, 63
- Prostitution and prostitutes, U.S., 59, 60, 61, 67
- call girls, 60
- Psychedelic drugs, see Hallucinogens, specific drugs
- Psychiatry, U.S., 79
- Psychoanalysis, 64, 79
- Psychology, U.S., 24, 62, 64, 77, 84-85, 91
- Psychotherapy, U.S.
- sexual promiscuity and, 58, 62, 64-67 *passim*
- Public Health Service, U.S., 23
- Public interest
- increase in and widening of
    - mass media and, 68-74 *passim*, 82
- Puerto Ricans, 97
- Puerto Rico, 131
- Puritanism and anti-Puritanism, U.S., 61, 62
- QUALITY OF INTELLECTUAL DISCIPLINE IN AMERICA, THE, Theodore Brameld, 75-82
- Quota Control Act, 1924, U.S., 131
- R.S.V.P. (*Répondez s'il vous plaît*), 98
- Race relations, see Ethnic groups and ethnicity, U.S., Minority and race relations, Minority and race relations, U.S., specific groups
- Radio, U.S.
- social change and, 21, 61, 71, 72, 96, 97
- RECENT DEVELOPMENTS IN MINORITY AND RACE RELATIONS, J. Milton Yinger, 130-145
- Reconstruction, U.S., 137
- Recreation, U.S., 2, 117, 120, 121, 127
- Regional planning, see Homes and neighborhoods, U.S.
- Religion, U.S., 16-17, 24, 29, 32, 43-44, 47, 62, 67, 69, 71-72, 78, 119, 134-135
- alcoholism, mental illness, and drug dependence and, 24, 29, 32
  - sectarianism, 47
  - See also specific religions
- Renaissance, 110
- Renoir, Pierre Auguste, 111
- Resor, Stanley R., 4-5
- Resources, natural, U.S., see Physical abundance, U.S.
- Reuther, Walter, 70
- Revolutions, 16, 49, 53, 54
- See also specific revolutions
- Riesman, David, 85, 104
- Right (political), U.S., 11, 39
- Riots, U.S., 2, 18-19, 20, 34, 39, 53, 74, 131, 132, 144-145
- nonviolent, professional "Green Force" for riot-prevention, 18-19
  - police and, 18-19, 20, 39
- Ritual and ceremony, 115-116

- Robber Barons, U.S., 40, 42  
 Rodó, José Enrique  
*Ariel*, 105  
 Roman Catholic Church, U.S., 62, 129  
 Roman Empire, 110, 124  
 Roosevelt, Franklin Delano, 71, 101  
 Roosevelt, Theodore, 70  
 Roueche, Bertram, 23  
 Rousseau, Jean-Jacques, 57  
 Rudolph, Paul, 112  
 Russia, 16  
 Russian language, 104  
 Russian Revolution, 16  
 Ryan, John Julian, 62  
 Ryan, Mary Perkins, 62  
 Ryun, Jim, 2
- Sacco-Vanzetti case, 70  
 Sadism, 67  
 Sampson, Major General, 6  
 San Antonio, Texas, 97  
 Santayana, George, 44  
 Sartre, Jean-Paul, 37, 54  
 Savannah, Georgia, 8  
 Scandinavia, 102  
 Schienfeld, Amram, 96-97  
 Schollander, Don, 2  
 Science, 109, 110, 111  
*See also* Science, U.S.  
 Science, U.S.  
   education and intellectual discipline and, 75, 77, 78-79  
   research on alcoholism, mental illness, and drug dependence, 22-33 *passim*  
   *See also* specific disciplines  
 Sculpture, U.S., 110, 111-112, 113, 114  
 Secrecy  
   judicial  
     mass media and, 68, 70-71, 72-74 *passim*  
 Selective Service System, U.S., 4-5, 7, 9, 37, 46, 51, 52, 64  
   Chief Medical Officer, 4  
 Semantics, symbols and symbology, 15  
 Senate, U.S., 137  
 Sewell, Elizabeth, 13  
 SEXUAL PROMISCUITY IN AMERICA, Albert Ellis, 58-67  
 Sexuality, U.S., 20-21, 47, 58-67, 87, 88, 90, 92  
   sexual revolution  
     social change and, 20-21, 62, 63, 64, 90, 92  
   *See also* Promiscuity, sexual, U.S.  
 Shakespeare, William, 112  
 Shoup, David M., 9-10  
 SIBLEY, MULFORD, Q., Anonymity, Dissent, and Individual Integrity in America, 45-57  
 Singapore, 108  
 Slavery, U.S., 47, 50, 52, 69, 128  
 Slums and ghettos, U.S., 37, 48, 104, 108, 137, 138, 141-142, 144-145
- Social change, U.S.  
   alcoholism, mental illness, and drug dependence and, 22-33 *passim*  
   children's social development and  
     American homes and neighborhoods and, 117-129  
   conformity, timidity, and search for a personal identity and, 83-88, 100-101  
   dissent and dissenters  
     individual anonymity and integrity and, 45-57  
   industry and industrialization and, 11-21 *passim*, 28, 45-57 *passim*, 83, 84-85, 86, 87-88  
   manners and, 90-98 *passim*  
   mass media and mass communications and, 68-74 *passim*  
   minority and race relations and  
     study of, 130-145 *passim*  
   physical abundance and, 11-21 *passim*  
   sexual mores and, 58-67 *passim*  
 Social class, U.S., 22, 23, 29, 90, 91, 140  
   manners and, 90, 91  
   mental illness, alcoholism, and drug dependence and, 22, 23, 29  
   *See also* specific classes  
 Social control  
   alcoholism, mental illness, and drug dependence and, 22-33 *passim*  
 Social goals and indicators, U.S.  
   urban and regional planning and, 123, 127, 129  
 Social psychology, U.S.  
   theories on prejudice and discrimination  
   study of minority and race relations and, 132-134  
 Social science, U.S., 22-33 *passim*, 38, 75, 77, 82, 84-85, 91, 111, 117, 122-123, 124, 126-127, 129  
   education and intellectual discipline and, 75, 77, 82  
   research on alcoholism, mental illness, and drug dependence, 22-33 *passim*  
   urban and regional planning and development and  
     need for research and methodological innovations, 117, 122-123, 124, 126-127, 129  
   *See also* specific disciplines  
 Social Security Act, U.S., 68, 71  
 Social Security System, U.S., 48, 68, 71, 82, 85, 89, 104, 107  
 Socialism, 47, 103  
 Socialist party, U.S., 47  
 Societal feedback  
   urban and regional planning and, 123, 127, 129  
 Sociology, U.S., 62, 77, 91  
 South, U.S., 50, 60, 96, 131, 136, 138, 140  
 South Africa, 103, 130

- Southeast Asia, 10, 130  
 "overseas Chinese," 130  
 Southeast Asia Treaty Organization (SEATO), 10  
 Soviet Union, 39, 56, 102, 103, 104, 106, 107  
   Academy of Sciences  
   Institute of World Economics and International Relations, 104  
 Spain, 81, 97, 102, 105  
 Spanish American War, U.S., 47  
 Spanish language, 97  
 Spock, Benjamin, 54  
 Standard Oil Company, 69-70  
 STATUTE OF THE AMERICAN IN THE WORLD  
   COMMUNITY, THE, Oliver Benson, 99-108  
 Steffens, Lincoln, 69  
 Stimulants, 26  
 Straus, R., 29  
*Street Without Joy*, 10  
 Supreme Court, U.S., 31, 71, 96, 142  
 Sweden, 103  
 Switzerland, 102, 103, 107  
 Sydney, Australia, 93  
 Synanon, 32  
 Synergy concept, 15  
 Systems analysis, 123
- Tarbell, Ida, 69  
 Taxation, U.S., 43-44  
 Taylor, Elizabeth, 73-74  
 Taylor, Paul, 38  
 Teachers and teaching, U.S., 75-82 *passim*, 123, 135  
   education and intellectual discipline and, 75-82 *passim*, 123  
 Technology, U.S.  
   arts and, 114  
   education and intellectual discipline and, 75, 77-78, 78-79, 81, 82  
   justice for preindustrial people and ethics of business and government and, 34, 39-41, 43-44, 48, 101-102  
   physical and moral stamina of American youth and, 1, 2, 12-13  
   sexuality and, 58, 63  
   United States physical abundance and resulting necessity for profound societal changes, 11-19  
   *See also* Automation, U.S., Computers and computerization, U.S., Cybernation, U.S., Communication, U.S.
- Teen-agers, *see* Youth, U.S.  
 Television, U.S.  
   social change and, 21, 61, 69, 71, 72, 82, 96, 115, 125  
 Terkel, Studs, 13  
 Texas, 31, 95, 97  
 Thailand, 108  
 Theater, U.S., *see* Drama, U.S.
- THEOBALD, ROBERT, The Implications of American Physical Abundance, 11-21  
 Theobald, Robert, 55-56  
 Theology, 110  
*Theory of the Leisure Class, The*, 91  
 Third World, *see* Developing countries  
 Tillich, Paul J., 37  
 TIMIDITY, CONFORMITY, AND THE SEARCH FOR PERSONAL IDENTITY, Don Martindale, 83-89  
 Tobacco use, U.S., 26, 28, 92, 94  
 Tocqueville, de, Alexis, 101  
 Toulmin, Stephen, 38  
 Toynbee, Arnold, 15  
 Traditions and mores, U.S., 24, 53, 90-98  
   *passim*  
 Tranquilizers, 23, 26, 32, 87  
 Transportation, 55, 77, 94, 118, 125  
   *See also* Automobiles, U.S.  
 Travel, U.S.  
   abroad  
     United States image abroad and, 101  
 Truman, Harry S., 39, 93  
 Trusts and trustbusting, U.S., 69-70  
 Turkey, 10  
 Turner, F. J., 84  
 Tweed, William M. ("Boss" Tweed), 40
- Ugly American, 105  
 United Mine Workers, 70  
 United Nations  
   Charter, 51  
   United Nations Educational, Scientific, and Cultural Organization (UNESCO)  
     1948 survey of world opinion  
     U.S. image in, 99, 102-103  
 Upper class, U.S., 29, 91, 122, 137  
 Upper-middle class, U.S., 117, 119  
 Urban areas and urbanization, U.S.  
   alcohol and drug use and mental illness, 2, 29, 30  
   arts and, 114, 115-116  
   minority and race relations and riots, 18-19, 20, 34, 39, 53, 74, 131, 132, 144-145  
   physical and moral stamina of American youth and, 2, 29  
   sexuality and, 63, 64  
   timidity, conformity, and search for personal identity and, 83, 84, 88  
   asphalt jungle versus segregated family life, 83, 88  
   *See also* Homes and neighborhoods, U.S., Housing, U.S., Slums and ghettos, U.S., specific cities
- Uruguay, 105  
 Utopias and utopianism, 47, 57, 63, 105
- Values, U.S.  
   arts' reflection of, 109-116 *passim*



- business and government and, 36, 43-44  
 changes in, 12-13, 16-17, 20-21, 23-24, 46,  
 48, 49, 58-67 *passim*, 90-98 *passim*  
 children's social development and, 117-129  
*passim*  
 physical abundance and, 12-13, 16-17,  
 20-21, 48, 49, 86-87, 90, 91-92  
 sexual mores, 57-67 *passim*, 87, 88, 89  
 Judeo-Christian, 51, 62  
 philosophy and, 78-79  
*See also* Attitudes, U.S., Ethics, U.S., Tradi-  
 tion and mores, U.S.
- VANDERBILT, AMY, Bad Manners in America,  
 90-98
- Vanderbilt, Amy, viii
- Vanderbilt, Joseph Mortimer, 93
- Vanderbilt, Mary Estelle (Brooks), 93
- Varieties of Religious Experience*, 31
- Veblen, Thorstein, 86, 91
- Victorian era and Victorianism, 67, 94
- Vietnam and Vietnam war, 6-7, 7-8, 9-10, 37,  
 39, 45, 46, 51-52, 53, 54, 64, 82, 99, 107-  
 108, 138  
 National Liberation Front, 51  
 United States image and stature abroad and,  
 99, 107-108  
 Viet Cong, 108
- Vietnam, South, 108
- Violence, *see* Revolutions, Riots, U.S., Vio-  
 lence, international, Violence, U.S., War,  
 specific revolutions, riots, wars
- Violence, international, 13, 51, 53
- Violence, U.S., 13, 14, 18-19, 20, 48, 49, 51,  
 53, 54, 142-145 *passim*  
 of police, 18-19  
*See also* American Revolution, Organized  
 crime, U.S., Riots, U.S., War, specific wars
- War, 9-10, 12-13, 46-57 *passim*, 64, 106  
 conscience and, 9-10, 12-13, 45-57 *passim*,  
 64  
 dissent and individual integrity, 45-57  
*passim*  
*See also* specific wars
- War of 1812, U.S., 47
- Washington, Booker T., 144
- Washington, D.C., 38, 40, 68, 84, 131
- Washington, George, 35
- Washingtonian Movement, 31
- Watts, Alan, 13
- Weapons, *see* Arms, arms control, and dis-  
 armament, U.S.
- Weber, Mel, 118
- Weissmuller, Johnny, 2
- West, U.S., 94
- West Coast, U.S., 26, 64
- West Europe, 37, 103-104, 108, 131
- West Point, 10
- Western civilization, 12, 17, 51, 75, 80, 82
- Western Hemisphere, 131
- White-Anglo-Saxon-Protestants (WASPS), 97-  
 98
- Whitehead, Alfred North, 78
- Williams, John J., 42
- Wilson, Woodrow, 101
- Winick, Charles, 32
- Women, U.S.  
 status of, 14, 16, 20-21
- World Health Organization (WHO), 26
- World War I, 47, 84
- World War II, 4, 5, 7, 8, 52, 54, 64, 83, 85, 99,  
 102, 144
- Yale University, 9
- Yiddish, 97
- YINGER, J. MILTON, Recent Developments in  
 Minority and Race Relations, 130-145
- Yoga, 64
- Young Men's Christian Associations (YMCA's),  
 U.S., 62
- Youth, U.S.  
 alcohol use and alcoholism, 25, 27-28, 33, 87  
 drug use, 2, 15, 23, 26, 27-28, 29, 30, 33, 87  
 manners of, 90-98 *passim*  
 new attitudes of, 12-13, 15, 30, 33, 45-57  
*passim*, 58-66 *passim*, 75, 76, 81-82, 83,  
 85-87  
 affluence and, 83, 85-87  
 college student activism, 45-57 *passim*, 75,  
 76, 81-82, 87  
 physical and moral stamina and military  
 data  
 impact of technology, 1, 2  
 marginal youth 5-6  
 mental and physical qualifications, 3-5,  
 8-9  
 misinterpretations of the data, 3  
 moral qualifications, 6-7, 9-10  
 summary: improvement rather than de-  
 terioration, 1, 7-8  
 sexuality, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62-63, 64, 66, 87  
 group dating, 63  
 teen-age culture, 86-87, 88
- ZAIS, MELVIN, The Physical and Moral Stam-  
 ina of American Youth, 1-10
- Zais, Melvin, 21
- Zeitschrift für Geopolitik*, 106
- Zen Buddhism, 80



## CONTENTS

### INTRODUCTION

	PAGE
THE COST OF DEMOCRACY . . . . .	<i>Alfred G. Buehler</i> 1

### THE EXPENDITURES OF AMERICAN GOVERNMENT

BUDGETING FOR FEDERAL RESPONSIBILITIES . . . . .	<i>Charles J. Zwick</i> 13
THE FEDERAL BUDGET AND EXPENDITURE CONTROL . . . . .	<i>Eugene F. Rinta</i> 22
BUDGETING FOR STATE AND LOCAL GOVERNMENT SERVICES	
	<i>Brevard Crikfield and George A. Bell</i> 31
EFFICIENCY IN STATE AND LOCAL GOVERNMENT EXPENDITURES .	<i>C. Lowell Harriss</i> 39

### GOVERNMENT FINANCES AND THE ECONOMY

FEDERAL FINANCES AND THE ECONOMY . . . . .	<i>Leon H. Keyserling</i> 53
AN APPRAISAL OF FEDERAL FISCAL POLICIES: 1961-1967 . . .	<i>Raymond J. Saulnier</i> 63
LABOR LOOKS AT GOVERNMENT FINANCES . . . . .	<i>George Meany</i> 72
FISCAL AND MONETARY POLICY . . . . .	<i>C. Canby Balderston</i> 78

### TAXATION AND DEMOCRACY

THE TAX BURDEN IN THE UNITED STATES AND OTHER COUNTRIES .	<i>Richard Goode</i> 83
THE CANADIAN TAX REPORT AND THE AMERICAN TAX SYSTEM .	<i>Harold M. Groves</i> 94
FEDERAL TAX REFORM . . . . .	<i>Dan Throop Smith</i> 102
THE NEED FOR A REAPPRAISAL OF AMERICAN TAX POLICIES . .	<i>Miroslav A. Kriz</i> 114

### THE CITIZEN AND GOVERNMENT FINANCES

GOVERNMENT FINANCES AND CITIZEN RESPONSIBILITY . . . . .	<i>Alfred Parker</i> 123
--	--------------------------

### SUPPLEMENT

SELECTED ASPECTS OF ARCHAEOLOGY, 1964-1968 . . . . .	<i>C. C. Lamberg-Karlovsky</i> 132
BOOK DEPARTMENT . . . . .	151
INDEX . . . . .	227

## BOOK DEPARTMENT

PAGE

## INTERNATIONAL RELATIONS AND POLITICAL THEORY

- BUSK, SIR DOUGLAS. *The Craft of Diplomacy: How To Run a Diplomatic Service*. Oliver Benson, Research Professor of Political Science, University of Oklahoma . 153
- HALLE, LOUIS J. *The Cold War as History*. David T. Cattell, Professor of Political Science, University of California, Los Angeles ..... 151
- KAZEMZADEH, FIRUZ. *Russia and Britain in Persia, 1864-1914: A Study in Imperialism*. Edwin M. Wright, Visiting Professor of History, College of Wooster, Wooster, Ohio ..... 155
- KERTESZ, STEPHEN D. *The Quest for Peace through Diplomacy*. D. F. Fleming, Emeritus Professor of International Relations, Vanderbilt University ..... 154
- ROSENBLUTH, GIDEON. *The Canadian Economy and Disarmament*. John W. Holmes, Director General, Canadian Institute of International Affairs, Toronto . 158
- SAVELLE, MAX, with the assistance of MARGARET ANNE FISHER. *The Origins of American Diplomacy: The International History of Angloamerica, 1492-1763*. Cecil Johnson, Professor Emeritus of History, University of North Carolina .... 153
- SEABURY, PAUL. *The Rise and Decline of the Cold War*. David T. Cattell, Professor of Political Science, University of California, Los Angeles ..... 151
- SKOLNIKOFF, EUGENE B. *Science, Technology and American Foreign Policy*. Emile Benoit, Columbia University ..... 156
- YOST, CHARLES. *The Insecurity of Nations: International Relations in the Twentieth Century*. Julius W. Pratt, Visiting Professor of History, University of Notre Dame ..... 152
- YOUNG, ORAN R. *The Intermediaries: Third Parties in International Crises*. Bruce M. Russett, Professor of Political Science, Yale University ..... 155
- YOUNG, ORAN R. *Systems of Political Science*. Henry Teune, Associate Professor of Political Science, University of Pennsylvania ..... 158

## AMERICAN GOVERNMENT AND HISTORY

- BERWANGER, EUGENE H. *The Frontier against Slavery: Western Anti-Negro Prejudice and the Slavery Extension Controversy*. Arthur Zilversmit, Department of History, Lake Forest College ..... 159
- BLUM, ALBERT A. *Drafted or Deferred: Practices Past and Present*. Harry A. Marmion, Staff Associate, Commission on Federal Relations, American Council on Education, Washington, D.C. .... 169
- FRANKLIN, BENJAMIN. *The Papers of Benjamin Franklin*, Vol. XI: January 1 through December 31, 1764. Edited by Leonard W. Labaree, with the assistance of Helen C. Boatfield and James H. Hutson. Viola F. Barnes, Professor Emeritus of History, Mount Holyoke College ..... 165
- HAMILTON, ALEXANDER. *The Papers of Alexander Hamilton*, Vol. XII: July 1792-October 1792; Vol. XIII: November 1792-February 1793. Edited by Harold C. Syrett, in association with Jacob E. Cooke, and assisted by Jean G. Cooke, Cara-Louise Miller, Dorothy Twohig, and Patricia Syrett. Marcus Cunliffe, Professor of American History and Institutions, University of Sussex, England .. 164
- HARRIS, WILLIAM C. *Presidential Reconstruction in Mississippi*. E. Merton Coulter, Regents Professor of History, University of Georgia ..... 168
- HEREN, LOUIS. *The New American Commonwealth*. Clarence A. Berdahl, Professor Emeritus of Political Science, University of Illinois ..... 160

	PAGE
JEWELL, MALCOLM E. <i>Legislative Representation in the Contemporary South.</i> William C. Havard, Professor and Chairman, Department of Government, University of Massachusetts .....	163
KELLY, LAWRENCE C. <i>The Navajo Indians and Federal Indian Policy, 1900-1935.</i> John L. Landgraf, Associate Dean and Associate Professor of Anthropology, Graduate School of Arts and Sciences, New York University .....	170
NORMAN, E. R. <i>The Conscience of the State of North America.</i> Arthur R. Hogue, Associate Professor of History, Indiana University .....	162
RIPLEY, RANDALL B. <i>Party Leaders in the House of Representatives.</i> Holbert N. Carroll, Professor of Political Science, University of Pittsburgh .....	161
VAN DUSEN, GLYNDON. <i>William Henry Seward.</i> George Osborn, Professor of Social Science and History, University of Florida .....	167
WILSON, WOODROW. <i>The Papers of Woodrow Wilson, Vol. IV: 1885.</i> Edited by Arthur S. Link, in association with John Wells Davidson and David W. Hirst, in consultation with T. H. Vail Motter, and assisted by John E. Little and William M. Leary, Jr., with a contribution by Jean MacLanham. Louis Filler, Professor of History, Antioch College, Yellow Springs, Ohio .....	166

## EUROPEAN GOVERNMENT AND HISTORY

BUNYAN, JAMES. <i>The Origin of Forced Labor in the Soviet State, 1917-1921: Documents and Materials.</i> Nathan Smith, Professor and Chairman, Department of History, Washington College, Chestertown, Maryland .....	175
DEPORTE, A. W. <i>DeGaulle's Foreign Policy, 1944-1946.</i> Henry Blumenthal, Professor of History, Rutgers University .....	179
DULLES, ELEANOR LANSING. <i>Berlin: The Wall Is Not Forever.</i> Ralph F. Bischoff, Charles L. Denison Professor of Law, New York University .....	172
FENNELL, J. L. I. <i>The Emergence of Moscow, 1304-1359.</i> Nicholas V. Riasanovsky, Professor of History, University of California, Berkeley .....	173
FISCHER-GALATI, STEPHEN. <i>The New Rumania: From People's Democracy to Socialist Republic.</i> L. S. Stavrianos, Professor of History, Northwestern University .....	173
GRAML, HERMANN, HANS MOMMSEN, HANS JOACHIM REICHARDT, and ERNST WOLF. <i>Der deutsch Widerstand gegen Hitler: Vier historisch-kritische Studien.</i> Edited by Walter Schmitthenner and Hans Buchheim. Eric H. Boem, President, American Bibliographical Center-Clio Press, Santa Barbara .....	177
HARDY, JAMES D., JR. <i>Judicial Politics in the Old Regime: The Parlement of Paris during the Regency.</i> Warren C. Scoville, Professor of Economics, University of California, Los Angeles .....	180
IONESCU, GHITA. <i>The Politics of the European Communist States.</i> Stephen Fischer-Galati, Professor of History, University of Colorado .....	174
KESSELMAN, MARK. <i>The Ambiguous Consensus: A Study of Local Government in France.</i> Donald G. MacRae, Center for Advanced Study in the Behavioral Sciences, Stanford, California .....	179
LAQUEUR, WALTER. <i>The Fate of the Revolution: Interpretations of Soviet History.</i> Harold H. Fisher, Professor of History and Chairman Emeritus of the Hoover Institution and Library, Stanford University .....	171
TOSCANO, MARIO. <i>The Origins of the Pact of Steel.</i> Paul C. Helmreich, Associate Professor of History, Wheaton College, Norton, Massachusetts .....	176
TRUMPENER, ULRICH. <i>Germany and the Ottoman Empire, 1914-1918.</i> Vernon J. Puryear, Professor of Political Science, University of California, Davis .....	178

	PAGE
WOODWARD, SIR LLEWELLYN. <i>Great Britain and the War of 1914-1918</i> . Bernard Semmel, State University of New York, Stony Brook .....	175

## ECONOMICS

FELD, WERNER. <i>The European Common Market and the World</i> . Edward Ames, Professor of Economics, Purdue University .....	184
FOX, HAROLD W. <i>The Economics of Trading Stamps</i> . Reavis Cox, Sebastian S. Kresge Professor of Marketing, University of Pennsylvania .....	187
LARY, HAL B. <i>Imports of Manufactures from Less Developed Countries</i> . Michael Kidron, Department of Economics, University of Leeds, England .....	183
MISHAN, EZRA J. <i>The Costs of Economic Growth</i> . Karl de Schweinitz, Jr., Professor of Economics, Northwestern University .....	181
NUGENT, WALTER T. K. <i>Money and American Society, 1865-1880</i> . Edmund Whittaker, Emeritus Professor of Economics, Colorado State University and Hampden-Sydney College .....	183
SALSBURY, STEPHEN. <i>The State, the Investor, and the Railroad: The Boston &amp; Albany, 1825-1867</i> . Robert Rockafellow, Professor of Economics, University of Rhode Island .....	186
VAN DER HAAS, H. <i>The Enterprise in Transition: An Analysis of European and American Practice</i> . Mira Wilkins, Visiting Lecturer in History, Smith College ..	185
WARD, BENJAMIN N. <i>The Socialist Economy: A Study of Organisational Alternatives</i> . Oleg Zinam, Assistant Professor of Economics, University of Cincinnati ..	184

## SOCIOLOGY AND EDUCATION

BERGER, PETER L. <i>The Sacred Canopy: Elements of a Sociological Theory of Religion</i> . Samuel Z. Klausner, Associate Professor of Sociology, University of Pennsylvania .....	194
CICOUREL, AARON. <i>The Social Organization of Juvenile Justice</i> . Norman Johnston, Professor and Chairman, Department of Sociology, Beaver College, Glenside, Pennsylvania .....	193
ERIKSON, ERIK H. <i>Identity: Youth and Crisis</i> . Marie Jahoda, Professor of Social Psychology, University of Sussex, England .....	192
FRIED, MORTON H. <i>The Evolution of Political Society: An Essay in Political Anthropology</i> . David F. Aberle, Professor of Anthropology, University of British Columbia .....	191
GREELEY, ANDREW M., with the assistance of WILLIAM VAN CLEVE and GRACE ANN CARROLL. <i>The Changing Catholic College</i> . C. W. Friedman, Associate Secretary, College and University Department, National Catholic Educational Association, Washington, D.C. ....	197
O'NEILL, WILLIAM L. <i>Divorce in the Progressive Era</i> . Frank Furstenberg, Assistant Professor of Sociology, University of Pennsylvania .....	190
ROSENBERG, JAKOB. <i>On Quality in Art: Criteria of Excellence, Past and Present</i> . Philip Rieff, Benjamin Franklin Professor of Sociology, University of Pennsylvania .....	189
STEWART, WALTER A. <i>Psychoanalysis: The First Ten Years, 1888-1898</i> . Philip Rieff, Benjamin Franklin Professor of Sociology, University of Pennsylvania ....	191
TOBIAS, J. J. <i>Crime and Industrial Society in the 19th Century</i> . William Miller, Assistant Lecturer in Sociology, University of Bristol, England .....	188



	PAGE
WHEELER, STANTON (Ed.), with the editorial assistance of Helen MacGill Hughes. <i>Controlling Delinquents</i> . Edward Sagarin, Assistant Professor of Sociology, City College of New York .....	188
WIGGINS, SAM P. <i>The Desegregation Era in Higher Education</i> . William J. McGlothlin, Vice-President and Professor of Higher Education, University of Louisville .....	198
WIGGINS, SAM P. <i>Higher Education in the South</i> . William J. McGlothlin, Vice-President and Professor of Higher Education, University of Louisville .....	198
WILENSKY, HAROLD L. <i>Organizational Intelligence</i> . Samuel E. Gluck, Associate Professor of Industrial Management, Hofstra University, Long Island, New York .....	195

## LATIN AMERICA

CAMPOS, ROBERTO DE OLIVEIRA. <i>Reflections on Latin American Development</i> . José J. Villamil, Housing Bank of Puerto Rico, San Juan .....	200
CHAPLIN, DAVID. <i>The Peruvian Industrial Labor Force</i> . Lelbert C. Miller, Professor of Sociology and Business Administration, Indiana University .....	199
DESPRES, LEO A. <i>Cultural Pluralism and Nationalist Politics in British Guiana</i> . Leo Kuper, Professor of Sociology, University of California, Los Angeles .....	204
DIÉGUES, MANUEL, and BRYCE WOOD (Eds.). <i>Social Science in Latin America</i> . Ruben Ardila, Department of Psychology, National University of Colombia ....	203
LOGAN, RAYFORD W. <i>Haiti and the Dominican Republic</i> . A. Curtis Wilgus, Vice Chancellor, International Institute of the Americas, Miami, Florida .....	202
WILKIE, JAMES W. <i>The Mexican Revolution: Federal Expenditure and Social Change since 1910</i> . Stanley Robert Ross, Professor of History, State University of New York, Stony Brook .....	201
WILLEMS, EMILIO. <i>Followers of the New Faith: Culture Change and the Rise of Protestantism in Brazil and Chile</i> . Clarence Senior, Professor of Sociology, City University of New York, Brooklyn College .....	201

## ASIA AND AFRICA

ADAMEC, LUDWIG W. <i>Afghanistan, 1900-1923: A Diplomatic History</i> . Leon B. Poullada, Fulbright Research Fellow, Kabul, Afghanistan .....	215
ALI, CHAUDHRI MUHAMMAD. <i>The Emergence of Pakistan</i> . Stanley Wolpert, Professor of History, University of California, Los Angeles .....	216
BADEAU, JOHN S. <i>The American Approach to the Arab World</i> . Don Peretz, Director, SWANA Program, State University of New York, Binghamton .....	217
BA MAW. <i>Breakthrough in Burma: Memoirs of a Revolution, 1939-1946</i> . Frank N. Trager, Professor of International Affairs, New York University .....	205
CHUN-HSI WU. <i>Dollars, Dependents, and Dogma: Overseas Chinese Remittances to Communist China</i> . Marjorie Topley, Hong Kong .....	207
ELDERSVELD, SAMUEL J., V. JAGANNADHAM, and A. P. BARNABAS. <i>The Citizen and the Administrator in a Developing Democracy</i> . Donald B. Rosenthal, Assistant Professor of Political Science, State University of New York, Buffalo .....	214
ETIENNE, GILBERT. <i>Studies in Indian Agriculture: The Art of the Possible</i> . Translated from the French by Megan Mothersole. Alan W. Heston, Associate Professor of Economics and South Asia Regional Studies, University of Pennsylvania .....	212
FOLSOM, KENNETH E. <i>Friends, Guests, and Colleagues: The Mu-Fu System in the Late Ch'ing Period</i> . Charles O. Hucker, Professor of Chinese, University of Michigan .....	208

	PAGE
GANN, L. H., and PETER DUIGNAN. <i>Burden of Empire: An Appraisal of Western Colonialism in Africa South of the Sahara</i> . Virginia Thompson, Lecturer in Political Science, University of California, Berkeley .....	220
GITTINGS, JOHN. <i>The Role of the Chinese Army</i> . O. Edmund Clubb, New York City .....	207
HANCOCK, W. K. <i>Smuts, Vol. II: The Fields of Force, 1919-1950</i> . D. Hobart Houghton, Rhodes University, Grahamstown, Africa .....	212
KLEIN, MARTIN A. <i>Islam and Imperialism in Senegal, Sine-Saloum, 1847-1914</i> . B. G. Martin, Department of History, Indiana University .....	218
KUNSTADTER, PETER (Ed.). <i>Southeast Asian Tribes, Minorities, and Nations</i> , Vols. I and II. A. Thomas Kirsch, Assistant Professor of Anthropology, Princeton University .....	209
MARSHALL, BYRON K. <i>Capitalism and Nationalism in Prewar Japan: The Ideology of the Business Elite, 1868-1941</i> . Solomon B. Levine, Professor of Labor and Industrial Relations, Director for Asian Studies, University of Illinois .....	210
MULFORD, DAVID C. <i>Zambia: The Politics of Independence, 1957-1964</i> . J. Vansina, Professor of History, University of Wisconsin .....	219
YAMAMURA, KOZO. <i>Economic Policy in Postwar Japan: Growth versus Economic Democracy</i> . Jerome B. Cohen, Professor of Economics, Baruch College, City University of New York .....	211
ZAGORIA, DONALD S. <i>Vietnam Triangle: Moscow, Peking, Hanoi</i> . Ellen J. Hammer, Paris .....	206

The articles appearing in THE ANNALS are indexed in the *Reader's Guide to Periodical Literature*, the *Book Review Index*, and the *Public Affairs Information Service Bulletin*.

## INDEX



## INDEX

- Abu-Dhabi, Arabia, 149
- Achaemenian culture  
excavation of Pasargadae (Darius' capital), 148
- Aegean Sea and peoples  
archaeological research on, 137, 144, 147
- Aerospace industries, U.S., 15
- Africa  
archaeological research on, 132, 138-141  
*See also* specific areas, countries, peoples
- Age distribution, U.S., 9
- Agriculture  
archaeological research on, 141, 142, 143-144, 145, 146  
*See also* Agriculture, U.S.
- Agriculture, U.S., 16, 25, 35, 59, 66, 100-101, 124, 130
- Agriculture Department, U.S., 16
- Alaska, 37
- American Federation of Labor-Congress of Industrial Organizations (AFL-CIO), 76, 129
- Executive Council, 76
- American Revolution, 2
- Anatolia  
archaeological research on, 142, 144, 146, 147  
Beycesultan excavations, 144  
Çatal Hüyük and Hacilar excavations, 146  
Lerna excavations, 144
- APPRAISAL OF FEDERAL FISCAL POLICIES: 1961-1967, *AN*, Raymond J. Saulnier, 63-71
- Arabia, 149
- Archaeology  
study of  
Africa, 132, 138-141  
analysis of field data, 132, 133-138  
Europe, 132, 137, 138, 141-145  
Middle East, 137, 142, 143, 145-149  
*passim*  
new periodicals and serials, 132-133  
New World, 132, 138  
North America, 133  
Old World, 132, 133, 137, 138, 148  
potassium-argon (KA) dating techniques, 138-139  
radiocarbon and tritium dating, 136-137, 140, 141, 142, 143-144, 147, 148  
salvage programs, 132-133, 139-140  
South America, 133  
West Asia, the subcontinent, and Oceania, 133, 137, 138, 145-150
- Armed Forces, U.S., 63, 67
- Arms, arms control, and disarmament, 7, 19  
nuclear weapons, 7
- Arthur, Chester A., 27
- Aswan Dam  
archaeological salvage project, 133, 139-140
- Australia, 84, 149-150  
Kenniff Cave archaeological excavations, 150
- Austria  
taxation, 7, 85, 87, 88, 89, 90, 115, 117, 119, 120
- Bahrain, 149
- BALDERSTON, C. CANBY, Fiscal and Monetary Policy, 78-82
- Balkans, 141, 142
- Baltic Sea and peoples, 144
- Bampur, Iran  
archaeological research in  
Bampur V and Indus civilization, 149
- Bandkeramik* pottery, 142, 143  
Linear, 143
- Banks and banking, U.S., 11, 61-62, 66, 68, 69, 78-82 *passim*  
*See also* Federal Reserve Board, U.S.
- Becker, C. J., 143
- Beidha, Palestine, 146
- Belgium  
taxation, 7, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 93, 115, 119
- BELL, GEORGE A., *see* CRIEFIELD, BREVARD, joint author
- Bell beaker culture, 143-144
- Benac, A., 143
- Bill of Rights, U.S., 2
- Boian culture, 142
- Bopp, Karl R., 80
- Border and customs taxes, 6, 87, 115, 117, 118, 121-122
- Bow, Frank T., 28-29
- British Institute for Persian Studies (Teheran), 148
- Bronze Age, 141
- Bryan, William Jennings  
"Cross of Gold" speech, 79
- Budget, U.S.  
congressional procedures concerning, 11, 13, 14-21 *passim*, 22-30 *passim*, 64, 65, 69, 70, 71, 95, 96, 115, 128, 130  
expenditure control and  
August 1967-January 1968, 11, 22, 23-24, 58

- ceilings on obligations, 20-21, 22, 29  
 congressional action, 22, 25-26, 27-29, 64, 65, 69, 70, 71, 95, 128, 130  
 controllability of the 1969 Budget, 5, 22, 24-26, 53  
 Executive and, 13-21 *passim*, 26-27, 53, 56-57, 58-62 *passim*, 63, 64-71 *passim*, 78  
 item veto, 20, 22, 27  
 longer-range control, 22, 29-30, 58-62  
 March-April 1968, 22, 24  
 omnibus appropriation bills, 22, 27-28  
 important characteristics of, 13, 15-17, 128  
 "incremental budgeting" and, 17  
 Planning - Programming - Budgeting System (PPBS) and, 13, 18-19, 128  
 purposes of, 13, 14-15  
 some recent innovations, 13, 17-19, 128  
 Budget and Accounting Act (1921), U.S., 14, 125  
 Budget Bureau, U.S., 14, 23, 24, 26, 28, 65  
   *Budget Message, Budget Appendix, and Budget in Brief*, 14  
   Director, 23, 24, 26  
   *Summer Review of the 1968 Budget* (August 1967), 65  
 BUDGETING FOR FEDERAL RESPONSIBILITIES, Charles J. Zwick, 13-21  
 BUDGETING FOR STATE AND LOCAL GOVERNMENT SERVICES, Brevard Crihfield and George A. Bell, 31-38  
 BUEHLER, ALFRED G., *The Cost of Democracy*, 1-12  
 Bulgaria  
   archaeological research in  
     Azmak Mound, 142  
     Ezero Mound, 142  
 Business and businessmen, U.S., 15, 33, 40, 41, 42, 47, 48, 49, 56, 60-62 *passim*, 66, 67, 69, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 93, 100-101, 114, 116-117, 118-119, 119-121, 122, 124, 130  
 Byrd, Harry F., 28  
  
 Cambridge Ancient History, 137  
 Canada  
   Royal Commission on Taxation  
     *Report*, 1966, 94-101, 102, 103-104  
     taxation, 6, 7, 85, 87, 88, 89, 90, 94-101, 102, 103-104, 112, 115, 117, 119, 120, 121  
   *See also* Canadian Tax Report  
 Canadian Tax Report  
   implications for the United States tax system, 94-101, 102, 103-104, 106  
   comprehensive income tax base, 96  
   conclusions on, 94, 101  
   family unit and progressive rates, 98-100  
   inheritance and gift taxes, 94, 97-98  
   integration of corporate and personal tax, 94, 96-97  
   "package deal," 95-96  
   percentage depletion, 94, 100-101  
   preparation and reception of the report, 94, 95, 103-104, 106  
 CANADIAN TAX REPORT AND THE AMERICAN TAX SYSTEM, THE, Harold M. Groves, 94-101  
 Cannon, Clarence, 27-28  
 Capital-gains taxation, 94, 95, 96-97, 102, 104-106, 108, 109, 111-112, 116, 118-119, 120-121  
 Carter Commission Report, *see* Canadian Tax Report  
 Census Bureau, U.S., 4, 5  
 Central Europe  
   archaeological research in, 141, 142, 144, 145  
   *See also* specific areas, countries, peoples  
 Chalcolithic, 146  
 Chelles-Acheul culture, 140  
 Childe, G., 142  
 China, People's Republic of, 3  
 Chronologies in Old World Archaeology, 137  
 Cities, U.S., *see* Local government, U.S., Slums and ghettos, U.S., Urban areas, urbanization, and urban development, U.S., specific cities  
 Civil War, U.S., 2  
 Clark, Colin, 9  
 Collective bargaining, U.S.  
   public employees'  
     government finance and, 123, 128-129  
 Communications, U.S., 44, 126, 129  
 Communism, 2-3, 7, 10-11  
 Comprehensive Health Planning and Public Health Services Amendments (1966), U.S., 36  
 Computers  
   archaeological use of, 135  
 Congress, U.S., 11, 13, 14-21 *passim*, 22-30 *passim*, 38, 61-62, 64, 65, 69, 70, 71, 80, 95, 96, 98, 100, 115, 117, 128, 130  
   *Congressional Record*, 98  
   federal budget and, 13, 14-21 *passim*, 22-30 *passim*, 64, 65, 69, 70, 71, 95, 96, 115, 128, 130  
   Joint Committee on the Legislative Budget (1946-1948), 19-20, 27  
   Joint Economic Committee, 20  
   Ninetieth, 28-29  
   *See also* House of Representatives, U.S., Senate, U.S.  
 Connecticut, 43  
 Constitution, U.S., 15, 124  
 Continental Europe  
   archaeological research in, 143  
   taxation in, 117, 118, 121, 122  
   *See also* specific areas, countries, peoples  
 Corrections, U.S., 4



- Costs, *see* Depressions and recessions, U.S., Great Depression, U.S., Inflation, Inflation, U.S., Money and monetary problems, Money and monetary problems, U.S.
- Counties, U.S.
  - government of, 43-44, 45, 46, 76
- CRHFIELD, BREVARD, and GEORGE A. BELL, Budgeting for State and Local Government Services, 31-38
- Crime, U.S., 2, 16, 33, 34
- Cucuteni-Tripolye cultures, 142
- Customs taxes, *see* Border and customs taxes
- Danube River and peoples
  - Rössen culture, 143
- Death and inheritance taxes, 96, 97-98, 102, 109-110
- Debt, public, U.S., 4, 5, 9, 15, 17, 20, 24, 29, 37, 42, 44, 65-66, 74, 76
- Defense, national, U.S., *see* Military, U.S.
- Defense Department, U.S., 35, 128
- Democracy, U.S.
  - citizen responsibility for government finance, 1, 9, 11, 30, 39, 51-52, 123-131
  - collective bargaining by government employees and, 123, 128-129
  - focus on state and local government, 123, 125-126, 126-127
  - historical background, 123, 124-125
  - "new economics" and, 123, 127-128
  - new forces at work, 123, 126-129
  - role of citizen organizations, 51-52, 123, 129-131
  - size, complexity, and centralization and, 123, 126
  - weakening of state and local government and, 123, 126-127
- cost of democratic government
  - control and essential challenge, 1, 11-12, 22-30
  - current era of crises and, 1, 2-4
  - current expenditures, 1, 4-5
  - federal budget and, 13-30
  - general world-wide rise in government costs, 1, 5-7, 86
  - inflation and economic insecurity and, 1, 10-11
  - taxation and, 1, 5-7, 75-76, 82-92 *passim*, 94-101 *passim*, 102-122
- federal financial policy and
  - central banks and government structure, 78, 80-81
  - co-ordination of fiscal and monetary policy, 78, 81-82
  - crucial issue of excessive unemployment, 53, 55
  - economic-purpose goals for the future, 53, 58-59
  - effects of war finance, 78, 82
  - fiscal and monetary policies compared, 78, 79-81
  - fiscal considerations and economic performance, 53, 54
  - fiscal policy for the future, 53, 59-60
  - gross neglect of great national priorities, 53, 56-57
  - import of deficient economic growth rate, 53, 54-55
  - massive tax reductions an error, 53, 55-56
  - money and monetary problems, 1, 2, 11, 15, 24, 53, 55-56, 60-62, 63, 65-66, 67-68, 69, 70-71, 75, 78-82 *passim*, 90-93 *passim*, 102, 104-107, 108-109, 111-112, 112-113, 114, 115, 117, 118, 119, 121-122
  - 1961-1967: an appraisal, 63-71
  - social welfare and, 1, 2, 3-4, 4-5, 7, 10, 12, 25, 32, 33, 35, 36, 40, 41, 42, 43, 48, 50, 53-62 *passim*, 72-77 *passim*, 101, 109, 116, 117, 125, 128
  - toward a new concept of fiscal policy, 53, 57
- See also* Local government, U.S., States, U.S., Taxation, U.S.
- Denmark
  - archaeological research in, 143
  - taxation, 7, 85, 87, 88, 89, 90, 115, 116, 119
- Depressions and recessions, U.S.
  - government financial policies and, 1, 55-56, 63, 67, 70
- See also* Great Depression, U.S.
- Direct and indirect taxes
  - comparative value of, 83, 86-88, 89, 92, 114-122 *passim*
- Districts, U.S., *see* Regional and district authorities, U.S.
- Donets River, 144
- East Africa, 141
  - See also* specific areas, countries, peoples
- East Europe
  - archaeological research on, 137, 141-143, 144
  - See also* specific areas, countries, peoples
- Eccles, Marriner S., 80
- Economic Development Administration, U.S., 36
- Economy, U.S.
  - federal financial policy and
    - economic growth rate, 1, 5, 6, 12, 15, 34, 53, 54-55, 56, 58-59, 61, 70-71, 74, 114, 119-120, 127-128
    - economic-purpose goals for the future, 53, 58-59
    - employment and unemployment and, 1, 3, 4, 12, 15, 16, 19, 26, 53, 54, 55, 56, 58, 60, 61, 63, 66-67, 72-77 *passim*, 126
    - fiscal considerations and economic performance, 53, 54, 57

- fiscal policy for the future, 53, 59-60  
gross neglect of great national priorities, 53, 56-57  
massive tax reductions an error, 53, 55-56  
money and monetary problems, 1, 2, 11, 15, 24, 53, 55-56, 60-62, 63, 65-66, 67-68, 69, 70-71, 75, 78-82 *passim*, 102, 104-107, 108-109, 111-112, 112-113, 114, 115, 117, 118, 119, 121-122  
1961-1967: effects on the economy, 63, 65-68  
1961-1967: policy-decisions or misadventure?, 63, 68-70  
1961-1967: problems in appraising, 63, 64  
1961-1967: record of fiscal events, 63, 64-65  
1961-1967: significance for the future, 63, 70-71  
social welfare programs and, 1, 2, 72-77  
toward a new concept of fiscal policy, 53, 57  
*See also* Budget, U.S., Gross national product, U.S., Inflation, U.S., Money and monetary problems, U.S., Taxation, U.S.  
Education, U.S., 2, 4, 5, 9-10, 12, 15, 16, 32-33, 34, 36, 39, 41, 42, 43, 44-45, 46, 48, 50, 55, 56, 59, 72, 73, 74, 76, 99, 104, 109, 128, 129, 130, 131  
*See also* Higher education, U.S.  
EFFICIENCY IN STATE AND LOCAL GOVERNMENT EXPENDITURES, C. Lowell Harris, 39-52  
Egypt  
archaeological research on, 133, 139-140, 141, 147  
Dynastic period, 139-140  
Ehrich, R. W., 137  
Eisenhower, Dwight D., 27  
Elam, 147  
Employment Act (1946), U.S., 58  
Employment and unemployment, U.S.  
government financial policies and, 1, 3, 4, 12, 15, 16, 19, 26, 32, 33, 34, 54, 55, 56, 58, 60, 61, 63, 66-67, 72-77 *passim*, 126  
*See also* Unemployment taxes, U.S.  
Estate taxes, 7, 94, 97-98, 102, 104, 109-110  
Europe  
archaeological research on, 132, 137, 138, 141-145  
*See also* European Common Market, Old World, Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development (OECD), specific areas, countries, peoples  
European Common Market, 112, 115, 120  
Evans, A., 145  
Excise taxes, 5-6, 7, 29, 69-70, 102, 104, 110-111, 117  
Family, U.S.  
taxation and, 97-100 *passim*, 107, 109-110  
Farmers' Home Administration, U.S., 36  
FEDERAL BUDGET AND EXPENDITURE CONTROL, THE, Eugene F. Rinta, 22-30  
FEDERAL FINANCES AND THE ECONOMY, Leon H. Keyserling, 53-62  
Federal Mediation and Conciliation Service, U.S.  
Director, 128  
Federal Reserve Board, U.S., 61-62, 79, 80  
Chairman, 80  
FEDERAL TAX REFORM, Dan Throop Smith, 102-113  
Fiji, 150  
Fire protection, U.S., 32, 50, 128  
First Intermediate, 140  
FISCAL AND MONETARY POLICY, C. Canby Balderston, 78-82  
Foreign aid, U.S., 7, 23, 57, 59  
Foundations, 38  
France  
taxation, 6, 7, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 99, 112, 115, 116, 117, 119, 121  
Funnel Beaker culture, 143  
General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade (GATT), 118  
Germany  
archaeological research in, 139, 140, 143  
*See also* Germany, West  
Germany, West,  
taxation, 7, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 112, 115, 116, 119, 120, 121  
Gift taxes, 7, 96, 97-98, 102, 104, 109-110  
GOODE, RICHARD, The Tax Burden in the United States and Other Countries, 83-93  
Goodwin, Richard, 126  
Government  
cost of  
general rise in, world-wide, 1, 7-10, 86  
*See also* Budget, U.S., Canadian Tax Report, Democracy, U.S., Local government, U.S., States, U.S., Taxation, Taxation, U.S., Welfare, U.S.  
GOVERNMENT FINANCES AND CITIZEN RESPONSIBILITY, Alfred Parker, 123-131  
Grant, Ulysses S., 27  
Great Britain  
archaeological research on, 135, 143-144  
Stonehenge, 135  
Chancellor of the Exchequer, 106  
finance and taxation, 6, 7, 23, 80, 81, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 95, 106, 108, 115, 116, 117, 118, 119, 120, 121  
Great Depression, U.S., 2, 44, 123, 125-126  
Greece, ancient  
archaeological research on, 142, 144-145  
*See also* specific cities, cultures, peoples  
Greece, modern  
taxation, 84, 85, 87, 88, 89, 90

- Greek language (ancient), 144-145
- Gregory, Sir Theodore, 80
- Gross national product (GNP), 1, 4, 6, 83, 84, 85, 86, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 114, 115-116
  - See also* Gross national product, U.S.
- Gross national product (GNP), U.S.
  - government finance and, 1, 4, 6, 14, 54, 56-57, 59, 65, 67, 75, 83, 84, 85, 86, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 108, 114, 115-116, 121
- GROVES, HAROLD M., The Canadian Tax Report and the American Tax System, 94-101
- Gumelnitza culture, 142
- Hamanjia culture, 142
- Handbook of Middle American Indians*, 133
- Hansen, Alvin, 75
- HARRISS, C. LOWELL, Efficiency in State and Local Government Expenditures, 39-52
- Hayes, Rutherford B., 27
- Health, U.S., 2, 3, 4, 10, 16, 32, 34, 36, 46, 48, 56, 59, 73, 104, 128
  - See also* Hospitals, U.S., Mental health, U.S., Medicare, U.S., Medicaid, U.S.
- Health, Education, and Welfare Department (HEW), U.S., 19
- Heidelberg, Germany, 139
- Helladic culture
  - Pylos excavations, 144-145
- Heller Plan, U.S., 36
- Higher education, U.S., 32, 99
- Highways, *see* Transportation, U.S.
- Homo habilis*, 139
- Homo sapiens*, 142
- Hoover, Herbert C.
  - Hoover Commission on Organization of the Executive Branch of Government and the "Little Hoover Commissions," 50, 51, 130
- Hospitals, U.S., 2, 4, 40, 41, 42, 73
- House of Representatives, U.S., 19-20, 21, 23-24, 26, 27, 28-29, 30
  - Appropriations Committee, 20, 21, 27, 28, 30
  - Chairman, 27, 28
  - Ways and Means Committee, 19-20, 23-24, 26, 27, 30
  - Chairman, 23, 30
- Housing, U.S., 4, 32, 33, 34, 59, 60, 61, 72, 73, 74
  - See also* Slums and ghettos, U.S.
- Housing and Urban Development Department (HUD), U.S., 16, 36
- Hungary, 142
- Iberia (The Colonies), ancient, 143-144
- Iceland
  - taxation, 85, 87, 88, 89, 90, 93
- Illinois
  - Governor, 34
- Income
  - taxation and
    - world-wide compared, 83-93 *passim*, 114-122 *passim*
    - See also* Income tax, U.S., Poverty, U.S.
- Income tax, U.S., 5, 6, 7, 31, 33, 34, 36, 37, 53, 55-56, 57-58, 59-60, 61-62, 63, 64, 65, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 74-76, 78, 79, 83, 87, 94-101 *passim*, 102-113 *passim*, 114-122
  - corporation, 5, 53, 60, 70, 76, 86, 87, 94, 96-97, 98, 102, 104, 107, 111-112, 113, 114, 115, 116-117, 118, 119-121
  - deductions and exemptions, 53, 60, 76, 96, 98-99, 100-101, 104, 106-107, 109, 114, 117, 118, 120-121
  - income-splitting, 94, 99
  - personal, 5, 6, 33, 37, 53, 59-60, 61-62, 70, 71, 75, 76, 87, 94, 96-97, 98-100, 102, 103, 104-109, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 118-119, 121
  - percentage depletion, 94, 100-101, 114, 120-121
  - tax sharing and tax credits, 31, 33, 36-37, 69, 70, 76, 99, 121
  - See also* Direct and indirect taxes
- India
  - archaeological research on, 138, 144, 147, 148-149
  - See also* Indo-European civilization, Indus civilization
- Indirect taxes, *see* Direct and indirect taxes
- Indo-European culture, 144
- Indus civilization
  - archaeological research on, 148-149
  - Mohenjo-Daro, 148
- Industry, U.S., *see* Business and businessmen, U.S.
- Inflation
  - world-wide, 1, 3, 9, 10
  - See also* Inflation, U.S.
- Inflation, U.S.,
  - government financial policies and, 1, 2, 3, 9, 10-11, 12, 15, 42, 53, 60-61, 63, 66-67, 67-68, 70, 78, 80, 81-82, 116, 119, 121
- Inheritance taxes, *see* Death and inheritance taxes
- Interest and interest rates, *see* Loans, savings, and interest, Capital-gains taxation
- Interior, Department of the, U.S., 36
- International relations, U.S., 2-3, 4, 7, 11, 16, 23, 26, 57, 59
- Investments and investors, U.S., 55-56, 59, 69, 70, 74, 75, 104-107, 108, 109, 111-112, 114, 116, 119, 120-121
- Iran
  - archaeological research in, 145, 147-148, 149
  - Bampur excavations, 147
  - Hasanlu and Pasargadae excavations, 148
  - Tal-i-Iblis and Tal-i-Yahya excavations, 147-148

- Iraq  
 archaeological research in, 145, 146-147  
 Diyala plains excavations, 146-147  
 Mandali excavations dealing with Jarmo to Ubaid periods, 146
- Ireland  
 taxation, 84, 85, 87, 88, 89, 90, 93
- Iron Age, 149
- Italy  
 taxation, 7, 85, 87, 88, 89, 90, 115, 116, 119, 120, 121
- Japan  
 taxation, 7, 83, 84, 85, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 115, 116, 117, 119, 120, 121
- Jefferson, Thomas, 11, 131
- Jericho, Jordan, 146
- Johnson, Lyndon B., 17, 23, 25, 114
- Jordan, 140, 146
- Jordan Valley  
 archaeological research in, 140, 146-147
- Justice, U.S., 18, 50
- Kakanj culture, 143
- Kennedy, John Fitzgerald, 64, 69, 95, 114, 120, 122
- Kennedy, Robert F., 109
- Kerner, Otto, 34
- KEYSERLING, LEON H., *Federal Finances and the Economy*, 53-62
- Korea and Korean war, 2, 56
- KRIZ, MIROSLAV A., *The Need for a Reappraisal of American Tax Policies*, 114-122
- Kurgan culture, 144
- Labor, U.S., *see* Collective bargaining, U.S., Employment and unemployment, U.S.
- Labor Department, U.S., 19
- LABOR LOOKS AT GOVERNMENT FINANCES, George Meany, 72-77
- LAMBERG-KARLOVSKY, C. C., *Selected Aspects of Archaeology, 1964-1968*, 132-150
- Language and linguistics  
 archaeology and  
 decipherment of Linear B, 144-145
- Lebanon, 145
- Legislative Reorganization Act (1946), U.S., 19, 27
- Legislative Budget Provision, 19, 27
- Libby, W. F., 136
- Libraries, U.S., 40, 41, 49
- Library of Early Civilizations*, 133
- Loans, savings and interest rates,  
 61-62, 63, 67, 75, 78, 79, 80-81, 81-82, 94, 95, 96-97, 104-107 *passim*, 109, 111-112
- Lobbying, U.S., 36, 42, 130
- Local government, U.S.  
 budgeting procedures  
 expenditure control and, 39, 50  
 federal and state financial assistance and,  
 15, 16, 17, 31, 33, 35-37, 44, 45-46, 60, 72, 76-77, 101, 125, 126-127  
 fiscal problems, 31, 33-35, 50-51  
 growth in tax effort, 5, 31, 32, 76, 83, 85, 116, 125  
 need for increased effort, 31, 37-38, 50-51, 74, 76-77  
 projections of future expenditures, 31, 32-33  
 recent improvements, 31, 38  
 sources of revenue, 5, 31, 33
- citizen responsibility for government finance,  
 39, 44, 51-52, 123, 125-126, 126-127
- expenditure control  
 budgeting procedures and, 39, 50  
 central supervision and control and, 39, 45-46, 77, 123, 125, 126-127  
 government and business efficiency compared, 39, 40-41  
 improving operating policies, 39, 48-49  
 nonofficial promotion of government economy, 39, 51-52, 123-131 *passim*  
 organization and reorganization and, 39, 43-45, 76
- personnel policies and, 33, 38, 39, 42, 46-48
- purchasing procedures and, 39, 49-50
- six types of "economy," 39, 41
- special studies, 39, 51
- spending growth and obstacles to efficiency, 4-5, 39, 42-43, 123, 125, 126-127
- federal and state financial assistance  
 block grants, 31, 36, 60, 72, 76-77, 101  
 categorical grants, 31, 33, 35-36  
 federal budget and, 15, 16, 17, 127  
 grants-in-aid, 44, 72, 76-77, 125  
 increase in, 33, 38, 123, 125, 126-127  
 tax credits, 31, 37, 76  
 tax sharing, 31, 33, 36-37
- personnel policies  
 compensation, 33, 47  
 dismissal, 48  
 incentive, 47, 48  
 morale, 47-48  
 recruitment and promotion, 42, 47, 48  
 security, 47  
 supervision, 48  
 the "merit system" and civil service reform, 46-47, 48, 49
- See also* Counties, U.S., Regional and district authorities, U.S., Urban areas, urbanization, and urban development, U.S., specific cities, counties, regional authorities
- Long, Russell B., 96, 109

- Lower Paleolithic, 142  
 Mindel stage, 142  
 Lower Pleistocene, late, 139  
 Luxembourg  
   taxation, 85, 87, 88, 89, 90, 93
- Magna Charta, 2  
 Magosian culture, 140  
 Marquesas Islands, 150  
 Max Planck Institute, 139  
 MEANY, GEORGE, Labor Looks at Government  
   Finances, 72-77  
 Medicaid, U.S., 39  
 Medicare, U.S., 5, 56  
 Mediterranean Sea and peoples  
   archaeological research on, 137, 139, 142  
   *See also* specific areas, countries, peoples  
 Melanesia-Micronesia-Polynesia  
   archaeological research in, 149-150  
   *See also* specific countries  
 Mesopotamia and Mesopotamian culture  
   archaeological research on, 142-143, 146-147, 149  
   Abu Salabikh excavations, 147  
   excavations at Mari, Uruk-Warka, Tell Cheura, Nimrud, and Tell al Rimah and, 147  
   Hassunan excavations, 146  
   Tell as Sawwan excavations, 146  
   Uruk IIb parallels, 142-143  
 Mental health, U.S., 32  
 Mesolithic, 142  
 Middle East  
   archaeological research on, 137, 142, 143, 145-149 *passim*  
   *See also* specific areas, countries, peoples  
 Middle Pleistocene, 140  
 Middle Stone Age, 140  
 Military, U.S.  
   government financial policy and, 1, 2, 3, 4, 7, 11, 12, 17, 18, 23, 25-26, 29, 35, 57, 59, 63, 65, 74-75, 81-82, 128  
 Mills, Wilbur D., 23, 30  
 Minoan culture  
   Knossos excavations, 144-145  
   Minoan II period, 145  
 Monomatapan culture, 141  
 Minorities, U.S., 11, 107  
 Mobility (geographical), U.S., 9, 42, 73, 124, 127  
 Money and monetary problems  
   international, 1, 3, 9, 10, 63, 67-68, 70-71, 90-93 *passim*, 102, 112-113, 114, 115, 117, 118, 119, 121-122  
   *See also* Banks and banking, U.S., Capital-gains taxation, Depressions and recessions, U.S., Great Depression, U.S., Federal Reserve Board, U.S., Inflation, Inflation, U.S., Money and monetary problems, U.S., Loans, savings, and interest, Value-added taxes  
 Money and monetary problems, U.S., 2, 11, 15, 24, 60-62, 63, 65-66, 67-68, 69, 70-71, 75, 78-82 *passim*, 90-93 *passim*, 102, 104-107, 108-109, 111-112, 112-113, 114, 115, 117, 118, 119, 121-122  
   gold and balance of payments, 2, 11, 15, 24, 53, 55-56, 60-62, 63, 67-68, 70-71, 102, 112-113, 121  
   *See also* Depressions and recessions, U.S., Great Depression, U.S., Inflation, U.S.  
 Morocco, 141  
 Mosher, Frederick C., 128  
 Municipal Finance Officers Association, U.S., 51  
 Mycenae and Mycenaean culture, 144-145
- National Advisory Commission on Civil Disorders, U.S.  
   Chairman, 34  
 National Education Association, U.S., 129  
 Near East, *see* Middle East  
 NEED FOR A REAPPRAISAL OF AMERICAN TAX POLICIES, THE, Miroslav A. Kriz, 114-122  
 Negroes, U.S., *see* Race relations, U.S.  
 Neolithic, 141, 142, 143, 145-146  
 "Neolithic Revolution," 142  
 Netherlands  
   taxation, 7, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 115, 116, 119, 121  
 New Aspects of Archaeology, 133  
 New Deal, U.S., 126  
 "New economics," 53, 54, 56, 57, 67, 123, 127-128  
 New England, 43  
 "New federalism," 127  
 New Hampshire, 37  
 New World  
   archaeological research on, 132, 138  
   *See also* specific areas, countries  
 New Zealand, 84, 150  
 Nile Valley, 141  
 North, U.S., 73  
 North Africa  
   archaeological research on, 139  
   *See also* specific areas, countries, peoples  
 North America, 133  
 Northwestern Africa, 141  
   *See also* specific areas, countries, peoples  
 Norway  
   taxation, 7, 85, 87, 88, 89, 90, 115, 116, 119, 120  
 Novo Zagora, Bulgaria, 142  
 Nubia  
   archaeological research in, 133, 139-140, 141  
   Meroë, 141

- Oceania  
 archaeological research on, 133, 138, 149-150  
*See also* specific areas, countries, peoples  
 Office of Economic Opportunity, U.S., 19  
 Old Babylonian period, 146-147  
 Old World  
 archaeological research on, 132, 133, 137, 138, 148  
*See also* specific areas, countries  
 Omnibus Appropriations Act (1950), U.S., 20  
 Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development (OECD), 83-93 *passim*  
*See also* specific countries  
 Organizations, citizen, U.S.  
 government finance and, 38, 39, 51-52, 123-131 *passim*  
 Oxford University (England), 145
- Pakistan  
 archaeological research on, 133, 138  
 Paleolithic, 139  
 Palestine, 145, 146  
 Palmer, L. R., 145  
 PARKE, ALFRED, Government Finances and Citizen Responsibility, 123-131  
 Parkinson, C. N., Parkinson's Law, and Parkinsonianism, 8-9, 42-43  
 Paul, Randolph E., 10  
 Pechman, Joseph A., 95  
 Persian Gulf, 149  
 Phoenicians, 141  
 Planning-Programming-Budgeting Systems (PPBS)  
 government financing and, 13, 18-19, 34-35, 38  
 Pleistocene, 139  
 Police, U.S., 4, 32, 40, 50, 128  
 Politics  
 government finance and, 11, 16, 34, 42, 44, 45, 46, 74, 77, 84, 86, 89, 92, 99, 100, 109, 124-125, 126, 130-131  
 Population growth, U.S.  
 government financial policies and, 1, 2, 9, 32-33, 42, 44, 70-71, 73, 107, 124, 127  
 Post Office, U.S., 4  
 Post-Pleistocene, 139  
 Poverty, U.S.  
 government financial policies and, 2, 3-4, 5, 11, 16, 19, 34, 43, 54-55, 58, 60, 72, 73, 74, 77, 100, 126  
 President, U.S., 5, 13, 14, 16, 17-18, 19, 20, 21, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 53, 54, 55, 58, 62, 67, 68, 69  
*Budget Message*, 14, 67, 68  
 Commission on Budget Concepts (Johnson), 17-18, 23, 25  
 Commission on Economy and Efficiency (Taft), 17  
 Council of Economic Advisers, 54, 55, 69, 70  
 Economic Report, 20, 70  
*See also* Budget, U.S.  
 Prices, *see* Depressions and recessions, U.S., Great Depression, U.S., Inflation, Inflation, U.S., Money and monetary problems, Money and monetary problems, U.S.  
*Proceedings of the Sixth International Radiocarbon and Tritium Dating Conference*, 136  
 Property taxes, 5, 6, 7, 33, 76, 83, 87, 106-107, 117, 125  
 Public Health Service, U.S., 36
- Race relations, U.S.  
 government financial policies and, 2, 11, 32, 33, 72, 73, 76-77, 126  
 civil rights, 76-77, 126  
 riots, 2, 11, 32, 33  
 Recreation, U.S., 32, 41, 44, 73  
 Refuse-disposal, U.S., 32, 34, 40, 128  
 Regional and district authorities, U.S., 43, 44, 76  
 Resources, natural, U.S., 2, 4, 11, 16, 30, 34, 44, 54, 56, 59, 73, 126  
 air and water pollution, 16, 34, 44, 56, 73, 126  
*See also* Water supply and sanitation  
 Revenue and Expenditure Control Act, 1968, U.S., 29
- Rhodesia  
 archaeological research in, 139, 141  
 Kalambo Falls excavations, 139  
 Zimbabwe excavations, 141
- RINTA, EUGENE F., The Federal Budget and Expenditure Control, 22-30
- Romania, 142-143
- Roosa, Robert V., 81
- Roosevelt, Franklin Delano, 10, 27
- Rowe, J. Z., 80
- Rural areas, U.S., 37, 73
- Sahara Desert, 139, 141
- Sales taxes, 5, 6, 7, 33, 37, 76, 83, 87, 97, 117
- Sangoan culture, 140
- Sanitation, *see* Water supply and sanitation, U.S.
- Santayana, George, 82
- SAULNIER, RAYMOND J., An Appraisal of Federal Fiscal Policies: 1961-1967, 63-71  
*See also* specific countries
- Scandinavian countries, 87, 117  
*See also* specific countries
- Schultze, Charles L., 23, 26
- Science  
 physical and chemical  
 archaeology's use of, 133-138, 138-139, 140, 141, 142, 143-144, 145, 147, 148



- SELECTED ASPECTS OF ARCHAEOLOGY, 1964-1968, C. C. Lamberg-Karlovsky, 132-150
- Senate, U.S., 19-20, 21, 27, 28-29, 30
- Appropriations Committee, 20, 21, 27, 30
- Finance Committee, 20
- Sewage disposal, *see* Water supply and sanitation, U.S.
- Simkin, William E., 128
- Slums and ghettos, U.S., 56, 126
- South Africa, 142
- Southeast Africa, 141
- See also* specific areas, countries, peoples
- Southeast Asia, 141
- See also* specific countries
- Soviet Union, 3, 10, 133, 141, 142
- anthropological and archaeological research, 133, 141, 142
- Smathers, George A., 29
- SMITH, DAN THROOP, Federal Tax Reform, 102-113
- Social class, U.S., 11, 73, 76, 99, 114
- Social Security Act, U.S., 46
- Social Security Administration, U.S., 4, 58, 75
- Social security taxes
- world-wide compared, 83, 84-85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 92, 116
- See also* Social security taxes, U.S.
- Social security taxes, U.S., 5, 6, 7, 60, 70, 83, 84-85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 92, 101, 104
- Social security trust funds, U.S., 15, 18, 25, 57
- Socialism, 7, 117
- Society Islands, 150
- South, U.S., 73
- South America, 133
- Space program, U.S., 4, 15, 56, 59
- Spain
- Bell Beaker culture, 143-144
- States, U.S.
- assistance to local governments, 33, 38, 77, 125, 126
- budgeting procedures
- expenditure control and, 39, 50
- federal financial assistance and, 15, 16, 17, 31, 35-37, 44, 45, 60, 72, 76-77, 101, 125, 126-127
- fiscal problems, 31, 33-35, 50-51
- growth in tax effort, 5, 31, 32, 76, 83, 85, 116, 125
- need for increased effort, 31, 37-38, 50-51, 74, 76-77
- projections of future expenditures, 31, 32-33
- recent improvements, 31, 38
- sources of revenue, 5, 31, 33, 74, 76-77
- citizen responsibility for government finance, 39, 51-52, 123, 125-126, 126-127
- expenditure control
- budgeting procedures and, 39, 50
- central supervision and control and, 39, 45-46, 77, 123, 125, 126-127
- government and business efficiency compared, 39, 40-41
- improving operating policies, 39, 48-49
- nonofficial promotion of government economy, 39, 51-52, 123-131 *passim*
- organization and reorganization and, 39, 43-45, 125, 126-127
- personnel policies and, 33, 38, 39, 42, 46-48
- purchasing procedures, 39, 49-50
- six types of "economy," 39, 41
- special studies on, 39, 50-51
- spending growth and obstacles to efficiency, 4-5, 39, 42-43, 123, 125, 126-127
- federal financial assistance
- block grants, 31, 36, 60, 72, 76-77, 101
- categorical grants, 17, 31, 35-36
- federal budget and, 15, 16, 17, 127
- grants-in-aid, 44, 72, 76-77, 125
- increase in, 33, 38, 123, 125, 126-127
- tax credits, 31, 37, 76
- tax sharing, 31, 36-37
- government personnel policies
- compensation, 33, 38, 46, 47
- dismissal, 48
- incentive, 47, 48
- morale, 47-48
- recruiting and promotion, 38, 42, 46, 47, 48
- security, 47
- supervision, 46, 48
- the "merit system" and civil service reform, 46-47, 48, 49
- See also* specific states
- Stone Age, 140
- Studies in Archaeological Method*, 133
- Sub-Saharan region, 141
- Suburbs, U.S., 34, 37, 39, 44, 73
- Sudan (the region), 141
- Supreme Court, U.S., 130
- Sweden
- military expenditures, 6
- social welfare expenditure, 6
- taxation, 6, 7, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 115, 116, 117, 119, 120
- Switzerland
- taxation, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 89, 90, 115, 116, 117, 119, 121
- Syria
- archaeological research in, 145, 146, 147
- Tell Ramad, 146
- Tanzania
- Olduvai Gorge
- archaeological research in, 138-139, 140
- Tartaria, Romania, 142-143

- TAX BURDEN IN THE UNITED STATES AND OTHER COUNTRIES, THE, Richard Goode, 83-93
- Tax Foundation, 27, 43, 50
- State Expenditure Controls: An Evaluation and Supplement*, 43
- Tax ratios, *see* Taxation, Taxation, U.S.
- Taxation
- world-wide compared, 6, 9, 83-93 *passim*, 114-122 *passim*
    - Colin Clark's "law," 9
    - composition of tax revenues, 6, 7, 83, 86-88, 114, 115, 116-117, 117-118, 119-120, 121-122
    - conclusions, 83, 92
    - hypotheses to account for differences, 83, 88-92
    - symbols and equations, 92-93
    - tax ratios, 83, 84-86, 114, 115, 116, 117-118, 119
  - See also* Canadian Tax Report, Local government, U.S., States, U.S., Taxation. U.S., specific taxes
- Taxation, U.S.
- compared with that of other countries, 6, 7, 83-93 *passim*, 114-122 *passim*
  - reform of the federal system
    - Canadian Tax Report's implications for, 94-101, 102, 103-104, 106
  - corporation income taxation, 102, 111-112, 114, 119-121
  - direct and indirect taxation differentiated, 114, 116-117
  - excises, 102, 110-111
  - individual income taxation—tax rates, 102, 107-110
  - individual income taxation—the tax base, 102, 104-107
  - need for, 114, 121-122
  - role of income taxes, 114, 117-118
  - severity of United States personal income tax, 114, 118-119
  - social welfare needs and, 72-77 *passim*
  - "value-added" tax, 102, 112-113
  - See also* Canadian Tax Report, Local government, U.S., States, U.S., specific taxes
- Teheran, Iran, 148
- Television, U.S., 129
- THE COST OF DEMOCRACY, Alfred G. Buehler, 1-12
- Tonga Islands, 150
- Transportation, U.S., 4, 15, 18, 32, 34, 35, 39, 41, 42, 43-44, 46, 48, 49, 50, 56, 73, 101, 126
- Treasury Department, U.S., 10, 15, 65-66, 69, 79, 80, 81, 98
- General Counsel, 10
- Tripolye culture, 142
- Troy
  - archaeological research on, 142, 144
  - Troy II, 144
- Truman, Harry S., 27
- Turdas and Turdas-Vincia cultures, 143
- Turkey
  - archaeological research in, 145, 146
  - Çatal Hüyük excavations, 146
- Unemployment taxes, U.S., 5, 66
- Unions, U.S., *see* Collective bargaining, U.S., specific unions
- University of California, 138
- Upper Pleistocene, 140
- Upper Villafranchian, 139
- Urban areas, urbanization, and urban development, 2, 4, 10, 16, 31, 32, 33-34, 36, 37, 38, 41, 42, 44, 72, 73, 74, 76, 77, 124, 125, 126, 129
- See also* Slums and ghettos, U.S., specific cities
- Value-added taxes, 102, 112-113, 114, 115, 117, 122
- Vermont, 37
- Vietnam and Vietnam war, 2, 4, 7, 23, 26, 29, 68-69, 74-75, 81-82, 101
- Violence, U.S., 11
- Volga River, 144
- Wages, *see* Depressions and recessions, U.S., Great Depression, U.S., Inflation, Inflation, U.S., Income, Income tax, U.S., Poverty, U.S.
- Wagner, Adolph, 7-8
- War
  - government finance and, 1, 2, 17, 19, 79, 80, 82, 110
  - See also* specific wars
- Washington, D.C., 34, 36, 38
- Water supply and sanitation, U.S., 34, 35-36, 41, 43, 49, 73
- Welfare, social, U.S.
  - government financial policies and, 1, 2, 3-4, 4-5, 7, 10, 12, 25, 32, 33, 35, 36, 40, 41, 42, 43, 48, 50, 53-62 *passim*, 72-77 *passim*, 101, 109, 116, 117, 125, 128
  - block grants, 72, 76-77
  - our great social needs, 72, 73-74
  - our revenue problem, 72, 74-75
  - tax reform essential, 72, 75-76
  - unconditional block grants, 72, 75-76
- West, U.S., 73
- West Africa, 141
- See also* specific areas, countries, peoples

- West Asia  
archaeological research on, 133, 137, 138, 145-150  
*See also* specific areas, countries, peoples
- West Europe  
archaeological research on, 143-145  
governments' taxation and finance policies, 6, 83, 84, 85, 90, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 121, 122  
*See also* European Common Market, Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development (OECD), specific areas, countries, peoples
- Wheatcroft, G. S. A., 95  
Williams, John J., 29  
Wisconsin (Kellett) Committee on Improved Expenditure Management, 1965, 50-51  
World War I, 125  
World War II, 4, 7, 27, 44, 73, 80, 81, 123, 125, 127  
Würm, Germany, 139, 140
- Yugoslavia, 143
- Zinjanthropus*, 139  
ZWICK, CHARLES J., Budgeting for Federal Responsibilities, 13-21



## CONTENTS

	PAGE
FOREWORD . . . . .	Smith Simpson ix
THE PROBLEMS WE FACE: AN INTRODUCTORY COMMENT . . . . .	Foy D. Kohler 1
ORGANIZATIONAL AND OPERATIONAL IMPERATIVES	
THE PRESIDENT: A CHANGING ROLE? . . . . .	Howard Furnas 9
ORGANIZATIONAL IMPERATIVES . . . . .	Graham Martin 16
THE MANAGERIAL CRISIS . . . . .	John Ensor Harr 29
POLICY-PLANNING IN THE NEW DIPLOMACY . . . . .	Fisher Howe 39
RESEARCH AND ANALYSIS . . . . .	E. Raymond Platig 50
HUMAN RESOURCES AND NEEDS	
PEOPLE: THE SQUANDERED RESOURCE . . . . .	Charles W. Bray III 60
MORALE . . . . .	Norris S. Haselton 70
DOWN IN GENERATION GAP: THE JUNIOR FOREIGN SERVICE OFFICER LOOKS AT THE SYSTEM . . . . .	Elizabeth A. Bean 76
EDUCATION AND TRAINING FOR OUR NEW DIPLOMACY . . . . .	Richard H. Ullman 82
SOME WIDER PERSPECTIVES	
RESOURCES OF OTHER DEPARTMENTS: A CASE STUDY . . . . .	George L-P Weaver 89
POLITICO-MILITARY PROBLEMS AND RESOURCES . . . . .	John C. Ausland 97
FOREIGN POLICY AND DIPLOMATIC INITIATIVE IN WASHINGTON . . . . .	Daniel C. Lazorchick 105
DEALING WITH CONGRESS . . . . .	David K. Willis 112
THE STATE DEPARTMENT AT HOME . . . . .	Peter F. Krogh 118
LESSONS OF VIETNAM . . . . .	Richard Critchfield 125
BY WAY OF SYNTHESIS	
THE NATURE AND DIMENSIONS OF DIPLOMACY . . . . .	Smith Simpson 135
SUPPLEMENT	
THEORETICAL ECONOMICS . . . . .	Sidney Weintraub 145
POSTSCRIPT . . . . .	Thorsten Sellin 163
BOOK DEPARTMENT . . . . .	164
INDEX . . . . .	239

## BOOK DEPARTMENT

PAGE

## AMERICAN GOVERNMENT AND HISTORY

BAUS, HERBERT M., and WILLIAM B. ROSS. <i>Politics Battle Plan</i> . Harold R. Bruce, Professor Emeritus of Government, Dartmouth College .....	166
BEALS, CARLETON. <i>The Great Revolt and Its Leaders: The History of Popular American Uprisings in the 1890's</i> . Ellis W. Hawley, Professor of History, North Texas State University .....	173
BEISNER, ROBERT L. <i>Twelve against Empire: The Anti-Imperialists, 1898-1900</i> . J. Leonard Bates, Associate Professor of History, University of Illinois .....	174
BROWN, SEYOM. <i>The Faces of Power: Constancy and Change in United States Foreign Policy from Truman to Johnson</i> . Benjamin Munn Ziegler, Bertrand Snell Professor of Political Science, Amherst College .....	169
CAMPBELL, ALAN K., and SEYMOUR SACKS. <i>Metropolitan America: Fiscal Patterns and Governmental Systems</i> . Lyle C. Fitch, President, Institute of Public Administration, New York City .....	179
COMMAGER, HENRY STEELE, and ELMO GIORDANETTI. <i>Was America a Mistake?: An Eighteenth-Century Controversy</i> . Whitfield J. Bell, Jr., Librarian, American Philosophical Society, Philadelphia .....	179
FERMI, LAURA. <i>Illustrious Immigrants: The Intellectual Migration from Europe, 1930-1941</i> . Cushing Strout, Professor of History, Cornell University .....	178
HIEBERT, RAY ELDON. <i>Courtier to the Crowd: The Story of Ivy Lee and the Development of Public Relations</i> . George Fox Mott, Washington, D.C. ....	177
JOHNSON, RICHARD M. <i>The Dynamics of Compliance: Supreme Court Decision-Making from a New Perspective</i> . Robert N. Johnson, Associate Professor of Government, Adelphi University, Garden City, New York .....	168
KATZ, STANLEY NIDER. <i>Newcastle's New York: Anglo-American Politics, 1732-1753</i> . W. B. Hamilton, Professor of History, Duke University .....	176
KAUFMAN, ARNOLD S. <i>The Radical Liberal: New Man in American Politics</i> . Leo Weinstein, Professor of Government, Smith College .....	164
KENNAN, GEORGE F. <i>From Prague after Munich: Diplomatic Papers, 1939-1940</i> . Oron J. Hale, Professor of History, University of Virginia .....	169
PENICK, JAMES, JR. <i>Progressive Politics and Conservation: The Ballinger-Pinchot Affair</i> . Robert C. Bannister, Jr., Assistant Professor of History, Swarthmore College .....	172
PESSEN, EDWARD. <i>Most Uncommon Jacksonians: The Radical Leaders of the Early Labor Movement</i> . Noble E. Cunningham, Jr., Professor of History, University of Missouri .....	176
PRICE, GLENN W. <i>Origins of the War with Mexico: The Polk-Stockton Intrigue</i> . Ari Hoogenboom, Professor and Chairman, Department of History, Brooklyn College .....	175
REUM, WALTER J., and GERALD C. MATTRAN. <i>Politics, from the Inside Up</i> . Gerald L. Sbarboro, Assistant United States District Attorney, Chicago .....	165
ROSS, IRWIN. <i>The Loneliest Campaign: The Truman Victory of 1948</i> . William G. Carleton, Emeritus Professor of History and Political Science, University of Florida .....	171
SCHWARTZ, MILDRED A. <i>Public Opinion and Canadian Identity</i> . Leon D. Epstein, Professor of Political Science and Dean of the College of Letters and Science, University of Wisconsin .....	180
SCOBLE, HARRY M. <i>Ideology and Electoral Action: A Comparative Case Study of the National Committee for an Effective Congress</i> . Richard W. Boyd, Assistant Professor of Government, Indiana University .....	167



	PAGE
WOOD, STEPHEN B. <i>Constitutional Politics in the Progressive Era: Child Labor and the Law</i> . Robert C. Bannister, Jr., Assistant Professor of History, Swarthmore College .....	172
WYCKOFF, GENE. <i>The Image Candidates: American Politics in the Age of Television</i> . W. Brooke Graves, Senior Specialists Division, Legislative Reference Service, Library of Congress .....	167

## EUROPEAN GOVERNMENT AND HISTORY

ANDERSON, EUGENE N., and PAULINE R. ANDERSON. <i>Political Institutions and Social Change in Continental Europe in the Nineteenth Century</i> . Chester H. Kirby, Professor Emeritus of History, Brown University .....	181
BARKER, THOMAS M. <i>Double Eagle and Crescent: Vienna's Second Turkish Siege and Its Historical Setting</i> . Robert Schwarz, Professor and Chairman, Department of Philosophy, Florida Atlantic University, Boca Raton .....	195
BLACKMER, DONALD L. M. <i>Unity in Diversity: Italian Communism and the Communist World</i> . Alfred J. Rieber, Professor of History, University of Pennsylvania .....	186
BRAUNTHAL, JULIUS. <i>History of the International</i> , Vol. I: 1864-1914. Translated by Henry Collins and Kenneth Mitchell; Vol. II: 1914-1943. Translated by John Clark. Val. R. Lorwin, Professor of History, University of Oregon .....	184
BRIDENBAUGH, CARL. <i>Vexed and Troubled Englishmen, 1590-1642</i> . Roger Howell, Jr., Associate Professor and Chairman, Department of History, Bowdoin College, Brunswick, Maine .....	194
HANSEN, NILES M. <i>French Regional Planning</i> . George W. Hoffman, Professor of Geography, University of Texas .....	189
HUGHES, H. STUART. <i>The Obstructed Path: French Social Thought in the Years of Desperation, 1930-1960</i> . Richard Herr, Professor of History, University of California, Berkeley .....	188
JOHNSTON, VERLE B. <i>Legions of Babel: The International Brigades in the Spanish Civil War</i> . Gabriel Jackson, Professor of History, University of California, San Diego .....	184
LEE, J. M. <i>Colonial Development and Good Government: A Study of the Ideas Expressed by the British Official Classes in Planning Decolonization, 1939-1964</i> . N. Mansergh, Smuts Professor of the History of the British Commonwealth, University of Cambridge .....	193
LLOYD, TREVOR. <i>The General Election of 1880</i> . Alfred F. Havighurst, Professor of History, Amherst College .....	190
MCKENZIE, ROBERT, and ALLEN SILVER. <i>Angels in Marble: Working Class Conservatives in Urban England</i> . Herbert Heaton, Professor Emeritus of History, University of Minnesota .....	191
NORDLINGER, ERIC A. <i>The Working Class Tories: Authority, Deference and Stable Democracy</i> . Ernest Davies, London .....	190
O'GORMAN, F. <i>The Whig Party and the French Revolution</i> . Daniel A. Baugh, Assistant Professor of History, Princeton University .....	187
PIPES, RICHARD (Ed.). <i>Revolutionary Russia</i> . Allan K. Wildman, Associate Professor of History, State University of New York at Stony Brook .....	182
PULZER, PETER G. J. <i>Political Representation and Elections: Parties and Voting in Great Britain</i> . Austen Albu, Member of Parliament, Sussex, England .....	192
TARROW, SIDNEY G. <i>Peasant Communism in Southern Italy</i> . Raymond Grew, Professor of History, University of Michigan .....	186

	PAGE
WILDMAN, ALLAN K. <i>Making of a Workers' Revolution: Russian Social Democracy, 1891-1903.</i> Lyman H. Legters, Professor of Russian Studies, Associate Director, Far Eastern and Russian Institute, University of Washington .....	183

## ASIA AND AFRICA

AINSWORTH, MARY D. SALTER. <i>Infancy in Uganda: Infant Care and the Growth of Love.</i> Margaret Mead, American Museum of Natural History, New York City .....	208
ASHFORD, DOUGLAS E. <i>National Development and Local Reform: Political Participation in Morocco, Tunisia, Pakistan.</i> Khalid B. Sayeed, Queen's University and McGill University .....	203
BROOKS, LESTER. <i>Behind Japan's Surrender: The Secret Struggle That Ended an Empire.</i> Albert E. Kane, Bureau of Indian Affairs, Washington, D.C. ....	193
BROOMFIELD, J. H. <i>Elite Conflict in a Plural Society: Twentieth-Century Bengal.</i> Marcus F. Franda, Assistant Professor of Political Science, Colgate University ..	200
BULL, THEODORE (Ed.). <i>Rhodesia: Crisis of Color.</i> Harm J. De Blij, Professor of Geography, Associate Director, African Studies Center, Michigan State University .....	209
DOTSON, FLOYD, and LILLIAN O. DOTSON. <i>The Indian Minority of Zambia, Rhodesia, and Malawai.</i> Agehananda Bharati, Professor of Anthropology, Syracuse University .....	202
HARIK, ILIYA F. <i>Politics and Change in a Traditional Society: Lebanon, 1711-1845.</i> George L. Grassmuck, Professor of Political Science, University of Michigan ..	204
HORSBURGH, H. J. N. <i>Non-Violence and Aggression: A Study of Gandhi's Moral Equivalent of War.</i> Paul F. Power, Associate Professor of Political Science, University of Cincinnati .....	201
JULY, ROBERT W. <i>The Origins of Modern African Thought: Its Development in West Africa during the Nineteenth and Twentieth Centuries.</i> William O. Brown, African Studies Center, Boston University .....	209
KANG CHAO. <i>The Construction Industry in Communist China.</i> E. Stuart Kirby, Professor of Economics, University of Aston, Birmingham, England .....	196
LYND, G. E. <i>The Politics of African Trade Unionism.</i> John P. Windmuller, Professor of Industrial and Labor Relations, Cornell University .....	210
RAPPAPORT, ROY A. <i>Pigs for the Ancestors: Ritual in the Ecology of a New Guinea People.</i> Richard F. Salisbury, Professor of Anthropology, McGill University ..	202
RUDOLPH, LLOYD I., and SUSANNE HOEBER RUDOLPH. <i>The Modernity of Tradition: Political Development in India.</i> F. G. Bailey, Professor of Anthropology, University of Sussex, England .....	199
SAAB, GABRIEL. <i>The Egyptian Agrarian Reform, 1952-1962.</i> Hassan El-Saaty, Professor and Chairman, Department of Psychology and Sociology, Ain Shams University, Cairo .....	205
STEVENSON, ROBERT F. <i>Population and Political Systems in Tropical Africa.</i> K. M. Barbour, Professor and Chairman, Department of Geography, University of Ibadan, Nigeria .....	207
WARD, ROBERT E. (Ed.). <i>Political Development in Modern Japan.</i> John W. Bennett, Professor of Anthropology, Washington University, St. Louis .....	197
YOUNG, KENNETH T. <i>Negotiating with the Chinese Communists: The United States Experience, 1953-1967.</i> Werner Levi, Professor of Political Science, University of Hawaii .....	195

	PAGE
YUAN-LI WU, with H. C. LING and GRACE HSIAO WU. <i>The Spatial Economy of Communist China: A Study on Industrial Location and Transportation</i> . Norton Ginsburg, Professor of Geography, University of Chicago .....	205

# ECONOMICS

BONILLA, FRANK, and JOSÉ SILVA MICHELENA (Eds.). <i>A Strategy for Research on Social Policy</i> , Vol. I. Edwin Lieuwen, Professor of History, University of New Mexico .....	217
MOORE, GEOFFREY H., and PHILIP A. KLEIN. <i>The Quality of Consumer Instalment Credit</i> . Stewart M. Lee, Professor and Chairman, Department of Economics and Business Administration, Geneva College, Beaver Falls, Pennsylvania .....	214
MYRDAL, GUNNAR. <i>Asian Drama: An Inquiry into the Poverty of Nations</i> , Vols. I, II, and III. V. M. Dandekar, Gokhale Institute of Politics & Economics, Poona, India .....	211
SHEEHAN, JOHN. <i>The Wage-Price Guideposts</i> . Sidney Weintraub, Professor of Economics, University of Pennsylvania .....	215
WEINTRAUB, SIDNEY. <i>Trade Preferences for Less-Developed Countries: An Analysis of United States Policy</i> . William Diebold, Jr., Senior Research Fellow, Council on Foreign Relations, New York City .....	216

# SOCIOLOGY, PHILOSOPHY, AND RELIGION

BOOTH, CHARLES. <i>On the City: Physical Pattern and Social Structure—Selected Writings</i> . Edited by Harold W. Pfautz. Vincent Heath Whitney, Professor of Sociology, University of Pennsylvania .....	225
CHURCHMAN, C. WEST. <i>Challenge to Reason</i> . Oliver L. Reiser, Emeritus Professor of Philosophy, University of Pittsburgh .....	229
CLARK, COLIN. <i>Population Growth and Land Use</i> . Joseph J. Spengler, Professor of Economics, Duke University .....	228
CLEBSCH, WILLIAM A. <i>From Sacred to Profane America: The Role of Religion in American History</i> . Daniel Walker Howe, Assistant Professor of History and American Studies, Yale University .....	231
HENRIPIN, JACQUES. <i>Tendances et facteurs de la fécondité au Canada</i> . Nathan Keyfitz, Professor of Sociology, University of Chicago .....	226
JORDAN, WINTHROP D. <i>White over Black: American Attitudes toward the Negro, 1550-1812</i> . Guy B. Johnson, Kenan Professor of Sociology, University of North Carolina .....	221
KILLIAN, LEWIS M. <i>The Impossible Revolution?: Black Power and the American Dream</i> . Leonard Blumberg, Professor of Sociology, Temple University .....	218
LEWIS, OSCAR, with the assistance of DOUGLAS BUTTERWORTH. <i>A Study of Slum Culture: Backgrounds for La Vida</i> . Paul L. Doughty, Assistant Professor of Anthropology, Indiana University .....	219
MURTY, B. S. <i>Propaganda and World Public Order: The Legal Regulation of the Ideological Instrument of Coercion</i> . John B. Whitton, Emeritus Professor of Politics, Princeton University .....	230
ROSEN, GEORGE. <i>Madness in Society: Chapters in the Historical Sociology of Mental Illness</i> . Otto Klineberg, Paris .....	222
STYCOS, J. MAYONE. <i>Human Fertility in Latin America: Sociological Perspectives</i> . Irene B. Taeuber, Senior Research Demographer, Office of Population Research, Princeton University .....	229

	PAGE
SUNBY, PER. <i>Alcoholism and Mortality</i> . Wendell R. Lipscomb, Chief of Research, Mendocino State Hospital, Talmage, California .....	223
TUMIN, MELVIN M. <i>Social Stratification: The Forms and Functions of Inequality</i> . T. B. Bottomore, Professor of Sociology, University of Sussex, Brighton, England .....	221
VALENTINE, CHARLES A. <i>Culture and Poverty: Critique and Counter-Proposals</i> . John J. Honigmann, Professor of Anthropology, University of North Carolina ..	220
WINICK, CHARLES. <i>The New People: Desexualization in American Life</i> . Isadore Rubin, Editor, <i>Sexology</i> , New York City .....	225
YZERMANS, VINCENT Z. (Ed.) <i>American Participation in the Second Vatican Council</i> . Richard H. Heindel, Dean of Faculty and Professor of International Relations, Capitol Campus, Pennsylvania State University .....	232

The articles appearing in THE ANNALS are indexed in the Reader's Guide to Periodical Literature, the Book Review Index, and the Public Affairs Information Service Bulletin.

## 4

1000



## INDEX

- Academia, *see* Higher education, U.S.
- Acheson, Dean, 13, 18, 21
- Africa, 4, 92, 93, 107, 110, 126  
*See also* specific areas, countries
- African-American Labor Center, 93
- "Afro-American" movements, U.S., 126
- Afro-Asian countries, 130
- Agency for International Development (AID), U.S., 15, 20, 32, 35, 38, 45, 62, 64, 65, 66, 68, 69, 75, 89, 91, 92, 102, 117, 126, 132, 133  
 Director, 15, 20
- Agriculture Department, U.S., 109, 114
- Allais, Maurice, 155
- Allen, George V., 20, 23
- Allen, R. G. D., 154
- Alliance for Progress, 92, 110
- American Assembly  
*The Secretary of State*, 21
- American Economic Association, 151, 156
- American Institute for Free Labor Development, 93
- Andrews, P. W. S., 150
- Annam, Indochina (1954), 129, 130, 132
- Arabs and Arab countries, 92
- Arms and arms control  
 United States diplomacy and, 1, 3-4, 5, 7, 30, 46, 72, 98-100, 130  
 conventional weapons and local wars, 3-4 *passim*, 5, 98, 99-100  
 nuclear weapons, 1, 3-4, 5, 7, 30, 80, 98-99, 130  
*See also* Military and military assistance, U.S., specific agencies, treaties
- Arms Control and Disarmament Agency (ACDA), U.S., 98, 99, 102, 103
- Army, U.S., 23, 27-28  
 Chief of Staff, 23
- Arrow, Kenneth, 153, 162
- Asia, 1, 4, 5, 92, 93, 130, 132  
*See also* specific areas, countries
- Asian-American Free Labor Institute, U.S., 93
- Asian Development Bank, U.S., 115
- Atomic Energy Commission, U.S., 99
- AUSLAND, JOHN C., Politico-Military Problems and Resources, 97-104
- Australia, 5
- Austria, 116
- Automation, U.S., 2
- Automotive Products Trade Act of 1965, U.S., 93-94
- Bain, Joe S., 151
- Balance of payments problems, *see* Trade, tariffs, and currency
- Ball, R. J., 157
- Barnett, H. J., 150
- Battle, Lucius D., 114
- Baumol, William J., 152, 153-154
- Bay of Pigs incident, 80, 130
- BEAN, ELIZABETH A., *Down in Generation Gap: The Junior Foreign Service Officer Looks at the System*, 76-81
- Berle, Adolf A., 150
- Berlin, Germany, 5, 47
- Bierwag, G. O., 146
- Bishop, Robert L., 151
- Board of Economic Warfare (World War II), U.S., 18
- Bodard, Lucien  
*L'enlèvement (or The Quicksand War: Prelude to Vietnam)*, 127
- Bolivia, 107
- Bork, Robert H., 153
- Borts, G. H., 149
- "Brain drain," 7
- BRAY, CHARLES W. III, *People: The Squandered Resource*, 60-69
- Bray, Charles W. III, viii
- Brazil, 106, 107
- Bronfenbrenner, Martin, 157
- Brooklyn, New York, 115
- Brown, Murray, 147
- Brownlee, O. H., 154
- Bruce, David, 25
- Bruno, Michael, 160
- Brussels, Belgium, 108
- Buchanan, James M., 149, 153, 161
- Buddhism and Buddhists  
 South Vietnam, 128-129, 131, 132
- Budget Bureau, U.S., 35, 42, 65, 66  
 Director, 42
- Bui Diem, 129, 132
- Bundy, McGeorge, 32, 133
- Bunker, Ellsworth, 25, 126-127, 129, 130
- Burma, 126
- Burmeister, Edwin, 160
- Business, U.S., *see* Industry and industrialization, U.S., Trade, tariffs, and currency
- Byrnes, James W., 18
- Cabinet, U.S., *see* specific departments
- Cagan, Phillip, 154

- Cambodia, 126  
 "Camelot," 139  
 Canada, 93, 107  
 Carnegie Institute, 150  
 Cassels, J. M., 148  
 Castro, Fidel, 6  
 Central Intelligence Agency (CIA), 14, 15, 27, 55, 99, 109, 110, 116, 126-127, 130, 131-132, 133, 142  
     Director, 14, 15, 126-127, 131  
 Chamberlin, E. H., 150, 151, 152  
 Chiang Kai-Shek  
     Yhampao Military Academy (China, 1930-1940), 128  
 China, People's Republic of, 1, 2, 4, 6, 11, 59, 98, 126, 128, 130, 132-133  
     Cultural Revolution, 4  
     Intercontinental Ballistics Missiles (ICBM) System, 4  
 China (Taiwan), 92  
 Chow, Gregory C., 155-156  
 Citizens, U.S.  
     United States diplomacy and  
         attitudes and opinions concerning, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 21, 64, 71, 110-111, 112, 113, 114, 118-124, 125-134 *passim*, 135, 140-141  
 Civil Service Commission, U.S., 60, 66, 68  
 Clark, J. M., 150  
 Clarkson, G. P. E., 146  
 Cobb-Douglas function, 147, 149  
 Cochín, Indochina (1954), 129, 130  
 Coleman, James S., 162  
 Colombia, 92  
 Comanor, William S., 152, 153  
 Commerce Department, U.S., 18, 65, 109, 110  
 Committee on Foreign Affairs Personnel (Herter Committee), U.S.  
     Report, 23, 32-33, 35, 36, 63, 65, 66, 75, 102  
 Communications, 7, 17, 19, 25, 26-27, 33, 35, 42, 54, 72, 83, 87, 130, 141, 153  
 Communism  
     world  
         United States diplomacy and, 1, 2-3, 6, 11, 119, 123, 125-134 *passim*  
         See also specific countries  
 Computers and computerization, 30, 33, 58, 78, 79  
     See also Planning-Programming-Budgeting Systems (PPBS)  
 Confucianism, 128  
 Congo, 114  
 Congress, U.S.  
     diplomacy and, 6, 8, 13, 20, 21, 23, 33, 45, 52, 56, 62, 71, 73, 75, 79, 80, 88, 94, 98, 99, 100, 112-117  
     Export-Import Bank Bill  
         Banking and Currency Hearings, 1967, 114  
     Joint Economic Committee, 156  
     State Department's relations with  
         ascertaining congressional opinion, 112, 115-116, 117  
         complying with congressional requests, 112, 116, 117  
         Congressional Relations Bureau and, 112-117 *passim*  
         consultation, 112, 114, 117  
         gaining support for legislation, 112, 114-115, 117  
         overview of past and present, 112, 113-114  
         summary, 112, 117  
     See also House of Representatives, U.S., Senate, U.S.  
 Congress of Vienna, 143  
 Connally, Tom, 113  
 Connor, John T., 18  
 Constant elasticity of substitution (CES), 147, 149  
 Constitution, U.S., 113  
 Cooper, John Sherman, 116  
 Corson, William R., 134  
 Cosway, Maria, 51  
 CRITCHFIELD, RICHARD, Lessons of Vietnam, 125-134  
 Crockett, William J., 34-36, 37-38  
 Cross, John G., 151  
 Crowley, Leo, 18  
 Cuba and Cuban missile crisis, 6, 33, 126, 130  
 Currency, see Trade, tariffs, and currency  
 Czechoslovakia, 11, 99, 131  
  
 Dang Van Sung, 128, 129, 132, 134  
 Danþ, Sven, 147, 148  
 Davidson, Paul, 154, 160  
 De Alessi, Louis, 149  
 DEALING WITH CONGRESS, David K. Willis, 112-117  
 Defense Department, U.S., 14, 15, 18, 25, 27, 45, 55, 56, 65, 97-104 *passim*, 109, 110, 115, 126, 130  
     Deputy Secretary, 15  
     Office of Systems Analysis, 104  
     Secretary of Defense, 14, 18, 98, 99, 100, 101, 102, 103, 130  
 Developed countries, 1, 2, 7  
 Developing countries  
     food and food production, 6, 8, 46, 47, 110  
     literacy and education, 6, 47, 110  
     Soviet Union and, 3-4, 6  
     United States economic assistance to  
         conduct of U.S. diplomacy and, 1, 2-3, 4, 5-7 *passim*, 11, 13, 15, 20-21, 26, 30, 46, 47, 63, 83, 89-96 *passim*, 100, 101, 102, 110, 119, 142  
     See also Third World, specific U.S. agencies, acts, programs  
 Dillon, Douglas, 20-21, 23, 25, 27

- Diplomacy, U.S.
- arms and arms control
    - conventional weapons, 3-4, 5, 98, 99-100
    - nuclear weapons, 1, 3-4, 5, 7, 30, 80, 98-99, 130
  - confrontation and co-operation with the Soviet Union, 1, 3-4, 5, 6, 7, 11, 47, 98, 99, 110, 123, 126, 128, 130, 131
  - Congress and, 6, 8, 13, 20, 21, 23, 33, 45, 52, 56, 62, 71, 73, 75, 79, 80, 88, 94, 98, 99, 100, 112-117
  - diplomatic initiative in Washington
    - foreign policy and, 105-111, 135, 137-139
  - domestic problems and, 1, 2-3, 8, 10-11, 12, 37, 78-81 *passim*, 85, 118, 119-120, 121, 123, 126
  - economic assistance to developing countries
    - and, 1, 2-3, 5-7 *passim*, 11, 13, 15, 20-21, 26, 30, 46, 47, 63, 83, 89-96 *passim*, 100, 101, 102, 110, 119, 142
    - effects of the "brain drain," 7
  - education and training of diplomats
    - attracting able young people, 82, 88
    - government-sponsored in-service training, 82, 84, 86-87, 124, 135, 142-144
    - mid-career university training, 82, 84, 87-88, 124, 143
    - multiplicity of skills required, 82, 83-84, 143
    - preservice graduate training in the universities, 82, 84-86, 124
    - professionals and semiprofessionals, 83-84, 124, 143
    - three basic types, 82, 84-88, 124
  - higher education and, 50, 51, 52, 53-54, 56, 57, 65, 82-88, 111, 121, 124, 126, 127, 131, 135, 137-138, 141-142, 142-144
  - isolationist trends and, 1, 3, 9, 10-11, 12, 17-18, 30, 37, 123, 127
  - labor-relations aspects, 12, 89-96, 109, 121, 124
  - managerial crisis, vii, 29-38
  - National Security Council and, vii, 13, 14
  - nature and dimensions
    - delineation of diplomacy, 135, 136
    - domestic clarification, 135, 140-141
    - education and training, 135, 142-144
    - intellectual-cultural, 135, 137-138
    - organizational, 135, 139-140, 143
    - political, 135, 137-139
    - research and analysis, 135, 141-142
    - some less important dimensions, 142
  - organizational imperatives for the State Department, vii, 16-28, 135, 139-140, 143
  - personnel
    - junior officers' discontent and rebellion, 29, 36-37, 75, 76-81, 120, 135, 138, 140, 143
    - morale of, 70-75, 76-81 *passim*, 105-111, 140, 143
    - organization and administration of, 60-69, 70-75 *passim*, 76-81 *passim*, 135, 139-140, 143
    - policy-planning in the new diplomacy, 39-49, 97, 101-111 *passim*, 135, 138-140, 143
    - politico-military problems and resources
    - diplomatic establishment problems, 97, 102-104
    - educating the Foreign Service on military matters, 97, 102-104, *passim*
    - management alternatives, 97, 100-102
    - military assistance—dwindling asset, 97, 98, 100
    - strategic forces and disarmament, 97, 98-99
    - strategic mobility and United States bases abroad, 97, 98, 99-100
    - United States forces abroad and Vietnam war, 97, 98, 99
  - President's role, vii-viii, 9-15, 16, 17, 18, 20, 21, 22-23, 24-28 *passim*, 29-38 *passim*, 46, 63, 67, 72, 75, 78, 93, 94, 97-104 *passim*, 112, 113, 117, 125-134 *passim*, 136, 139, 141
  - problems of burgeoning world population and, 1, 5-6, 8
  - public attitudes and opinions and, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 21, 64, 71, 110-111, 112, 113, 114, 118-124, 125-134 *passim*, 135, 140-141
  - regional alliances and, 1, 4-5 *passim*, 7, 10, 22, 119, 142
  - research and analysis, 33, 35, 37, 39-49 *passim*, 50-59, 135, 141-142
  - secondary powers' growth in power and, 1, 4-5, 110
  - Third World and, 5-7, 11
  - trade, tariffs, and currency problems and, 1, 7, 10-11, 30, 46, 52, 88, 89-96 *passim*, 110, 121, 124, 130, 132
  - Vietnam and Vietnam war and, 1, 2-3, 6, 27-28, 37, 78, 80, 92, 98, 99, 113, 114, 120, 123, 125-134, 137, 138, 140, 141, 142
  - world communism and, 1, 2-3, 6, 11, 119, 123, 125-134 *passim*
- See also specific agencies, alliances, departments, laws, treaties
- Director of Economic Warfare (World War II), U.S., 18
- Director of War Mobilization (World War II), U.S., 18
- Dominican Republic, 103, 120, 131
- Douglas, Paul H.
- Cobb-Douglas function, 147, 149
- Downs, Anthony, 151
- Dulles, John Foster, 20, 116, 117, 137
- Eagley, Robert V., 157-158
- East Europe, 5

- Economic assistance, U.S.  
 diplomacy and, 1, 2-3, 4, 5-7, 11, 13, 15,  
 20-21, 26, 30, 46, 47, 63, 83, 89-96 *passim*,  
 100, 101, 102, 110, 119, 142
- Economic Assistance Act and Agency, U.S.,  
 20-21, 26
- Economics  
 analytical mathematical techniques  
 diplomacy and, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43-44, 46,  
 76, 86, 87, 102  
 theoretical  
 advertising, 152  
 antitrust, peak-load pricing, and uncer-  
 tainty, 153  
 capital reswitching, 160  
 conservation, 149-150  
 cost of capital, 153-154  
 demand theory, 145-147  
 general equilibrium, 154  
 growth theory, 158-159  
 income distribution, 159-160  
 induced invention, 160-161  
 monetary policy, 156  
 Phillips curve, 157-158  
 production, 147-149  
 structure of interest rates, 156-157  
 the firm and markets, 145-146, 148, 150-  
 152, 152-153  
 theory of inflation, 157  
 theory of money, 154-156  
 welfare economics, 145-146, 150, 153, 161-  
 162
- Ecuador, 107
- Edgeworth contract curve, 151
- Education, U.S., 6, 8, 78, 82-88, 141  
*See also* Higher education, U.S.
- EDUCATION AND TRAINING FOR OUR NEW  
 DIPLOMACY, Richard H. Ullman, 82-88
- Eisenhower, Dwight D., 14, 19-20, 27
- Eisenhower, Milton, 20
- Erhardt, John G., 18
- Ethiopia, 107
- Europe, 4, 5, 7, 13  
*See also* specific areas, countries
- European Common Market, *see* European  
 Economic Community
- European Economic Community (EEC), 4, 7
- Evans, Allan, 55
- Federal Reserve, U.S., 156
- Ferguson, Charles E., 150, 151, 159
- Fleming, Arthur, 20
- Foldes, Lucius, 162
- Food and food production, 6, 8, 46, 47
- Ford, Henry II, 80
- Ford Foundation, 51
- Ford Motor Company, 19
- Foreign affairs community, U.S.  
 State Department and, 118-124 *passim*  
*See also* Foundations, U.S., Higher educa-  
 tion, U.S., Industry and industrialization,  
 U.S., Labor, labor relations, and man-  
 power, U.S., Trade, tariffs, and currency,  
 U.S., specific organizations
- Foreign Assistance Act of 1961, 100
- FOREIGN POLICY AND DIPLOMATIC INITIATIVE  
 IN WASHINGTON, Daniel C. Lazorchick,  
 105-111
- Foreign Purchases Corporation (World War  
 II), U.S., 18
- Foreign Service, U.S., vii, 8, 16, 18, 20, 24-28,  
 29-38 *passim*, 48, 49, 50, 55-56, 58, 60-69  
*passim*, 70-75, 76-81 *passim*, 82-88 *passim*,  
 95, 97, 102-104 *passim*, 105-111 *passim*,  
 116, 117, 120-121, 124, 125-134 *passim*,  
 135-144 *passim*
- ambassador's role, 16, 24-28, 32, 38, 63, 72,  
 75, 81, 97, 102-104 *passim*, 116, 117, 126,  
 129, 131, 133, 138
- deputy chief of mission's role, 26
- Director General, 68
- Herter Committee on Foreign Affairs Per-  
 sonnel Report and, 23, 32-33, 35, 36, 63,  
 66, 75, 102
- importance of new (1969) administration's  
 changes, 29, 30, 37-38, 60, 67-69 *passim*,  
 70, 75, 112
- officer corps  
 career incentives, 70, 72-75, 76-81 *passim*,  
 105-111 *passim*, 140, 143  
 conservatism of senior officers, 29, 30, 32-  
 33, 33-34, 34-35, 37, 38, 72, 76-81  
*passim*  
 education and training of, vii, 49, 50, 55-  
 56, 58, 76, 78-79, 82-88 *passim*, 95, 97,  
 102-104 *passim*, 124, 135, 142-144  
 effects of Wristonization on, 105-111  
*passim*  
 evaluation and promotion of, 48, 60-69  
*passim*, 70-75 *passim*, 76-81 *passim*,  
 105-111 *passim*, 135, 138, 140  
 morale, vii, 49, 60-69 *passim*, 70-75  
*passim*, 76-81 *passim*, 105-111 *passim*,  
 135, 138, 140, 143  
 rebellion of junior and mid-career officers,  
 29, 36-37, 49, 75, 76-81, 120, 135, 138,  
 140, 143  
 responsibilities of, vii, 48, 49, 60-69  
*passim*, 76, 79-80, 105-111 *passim*, 135-  
 144 *passim*
- Reserve Corps, 74, 95  
*See also* Junior Foreign Service officer, U.S.
- Foreign Service Act of 1946, 20, 25, 60, 62,  
 63, 65, 68, 73, 109

- Foreign Service Association, American, 29, 32, 36, 75, 79, 80, 114  
 Foreign Service Institute, U.S., 32, 57, 87, 95, 103  
 Foundations, U.S.  
   diplomacy and, 51, 52, 56, 111, 121, 124  
 France, 2, 132  
 Friedman, Milton, 156  
 Frisch, Ragnar, 146, 147  
 Fulbright, J. William, 11, 62, 68, 75, 115, 129-130  
 FURNAS, HOWARD, The President: A Changing Role?, 9-15  
 Furnas, Howard, 17  
  
 Galbraith, John Kenneth, 150  
 Gallaway, Lowell E., 159-160  
 Garegnani, P., 160  
 General Accounting Office, U.S., 113  
 Geneva, Switzerland, 94  
 Germany, 5, 102, 123, 157  
 Germany, East, 5  
 Ghana, 107  
 Gilani, S. J., 152  
 Ginzberg, Eli  
   *Pluralistic Economy*, 152-153  
 Gordon, R., 149  
 Gorman, W. M., 146  
 Great Britain  
   Foreign Office and Military Intelligence, 127, 132  
   Prime Minister, 157  
 Great Depression, U.S., 79  
 Green, H. A. John, 147  
 Grove, M. O., 146  
 Gurley-Shaw theme, 155  
  
 Habib, Philip, 129, 130, 133  
 Hadar, J., 147  
 Hadley, G., 150  
 Hahn, F. H., 158  
 Hamburger, Michael J., 156  
 Hamilton, Mary T., 158  
 Hanoi, Vietnam (North), 125, 126, 128, 130, 131, 132  
 HARR, JOHN ENSOR, The Managerial Crisis, 29-38  
 Harrod, R. F., 151-152, 158  
 Harvard University  
   Business School, 85  
   Center for International Affairs, 87  
 HASELTON, NORRIS S., *Morale*, 70-75  
 Havana, Cuba, 126  
 Hays, Wayne, 116  
 Hays bill, U.S., 35-36, 37, 66  
 Health, Education and Welfare Department (HEW), U.S., 12, 109  
 Helms, Richard, 127  
 Herter, Christian A., and the Herter Committee Report, 23, 32-33, 35, 36, 63, 65, 66, 75, 102, 117  
 Hicks, J. R., 147, 156, 158-159  
   *Value and Capital*, 156  
 Higher education, U.S.  
   diplomacy and, 50, 51, 52, 53-54, 56, 57, 65, 82-88, 111, 121, 124, 126, 127, 131, 135, 137-138, 141-142, 142-144  
   training for and during diplomatic careers, 82-88, 111, 121, 124, 143  
 Hildebrand, George H., 147  
 Hines, A. G., 157  
 Hirschleifer, J., 153  
 Ho Chi Minh, 127, 128, 131  
 Holtzman, F. D., 157  
 Hong Kong, 132-133  
 Hoover Commission, U.S., 116  
 Horwich, George, 155  
 House of Representatives, U.S.  
   Appropriations Subcommittee, 115-116, 117  
   diplomacy and, 63, 66, 112, 113, 115-116, 117  
   Rayburn Office Building, 117  
 Housing and Urban Development (HUD) Department, U.S., 12  
 Houthakker, H. S., 146  
 HOWE, FISHER, Policy-Planning in the New Diplomacy, 39-49  
 Hue, Vietnam, 129  
 Hull, Cordell, 30  
 Humphrey, Hubert H., 133  
  
 India, 1, 5, 126  
 Indian Ocean, 3  
 Indonesia, 126  
 Industry and industrialization, U.S.  
   diplomacy and, 18-19, 39-49 *passim*, 61, 62, 65, 72, 93-94, 111, 121, 124  
   influence of management techniques, 18-19, 39-49 *passim*, 61, 62, 65, 111, 124  
 Inter-Agency Textile Administrative Committee, U.S., 94  
 Inter-American Conferences of Labor Ministers Permanent Technical Committee on Labor Matters (COTPAL), 92  
 Interior, Department of the, U.S., 109, 110  
 International Development Association, U.S., 115  
 International Labor Organization (ILO), 89, 90, 92  
   Governing Body, 90  
 Isolationism, U.S., 1, 3, 8, 9, 10-11, 12, 17-18, 30, 37, 123, 127  
   current trends toward  
     causes, extent, and effects on U.S. diplomacy, 1, 3, 9, 10-11, 12, 123, 127

- Jackson, Henry M., 24, 32, 34-35  
 Japan, 1, 4-5, 94, 132  
 Jefferson, Thomas, 51  
 Jews, U.S., 80  
 Johnson, Lyndon B., 9, 14-15, 35, 36, 66, 101, 110, 113, 126, 127, 131, 133  
 Johnson, Samuel, 28  
 Joint Chiefs of Staff, U.S., 14, 15, 98, 102  
     Chairman, 14, 15  
 Joint United States Public Affairs Office (Vietnam), 132  
 Jones, Arthur G., 64-65  
 Jones, Jesse, 18  
 Jones, Ronald W., 154  
 Jordan, 117  
 Junior Foreign Service officer, U.S., 29, 36-37, 49, 75, 76-81, 120, 135, 138, 140, 143  
     leadership and morale, 76, 81, 135, 138, 140, 143  
     nature of discontents, 76, 77, 120  
     new patriotism and  
         foreign policy implications, 76, 80, 81, 120, 135, 138, 140, 143  
     qualifications of, 76, 78-79  
     responsibilities, 76, 79-80, 135, 138, 140, 143  
 JUNIOR FOREIGN SERVICE OFFICER LOOKS AT THE SYSTEM, THE, Elizabeth A. Bean, 76-81  
 Junior Foreign Service Officers Club, U.S., 36, 77, 79, 80  
 Jusserand, Jules, 136, 143  
  
 Kafoglis, M. Z., 161  
 Kahn, Alfred E., 162  
 Kaldor, Nicholas, 159, 160  
 Kamien, M. I., 147  
 Katzenbach, Nicholas deB., 114, 115, 116, 117  
 Kaysen, Carl, 150  
 Kennedy, Charles, 160-161  
 Kennedy, John F., 14, 27-28, 29, 31-32, 32-34, 35, 36, 72, 78, 94, 97, 101-102, 102-103, 126, 130, 131, 141  
 Kennedy Round, 94  
 Keynes, Maynard, 149, 154, 157  
 Khrushchev, Nikita S., 130  
 Klein, Lawrence, 158  
 KOHLER, FOY D., The Problems We Face: An Introductory Comment, 1-8  
 Kohler, Foy D., 28  
 Komer, Robert, 130  
 Koopmans, Tjalling C., 159  
 Korea and Korean war, 13  
     *See also* North Korea, South Korea  
 KROGH, PETER F., The State Department at Home, 118-124  
 Kuala Lumpur, Malaya, 107  
 Kuenne, Robert E., 154  
 Kuh, E., 158  
  
 Labor, labor relations, and manpower  
     United States diplomacy and, 12, 89-96, 109, 121, 124  
     Labor Department's functions, 12, 89-96, 109  
 Labor Department, U.S.  
     Assistant Secretary for International Affairs, 90, 94  
     Bureau of Apprenticeship Training, 90  
     Bureau of Employment Security, 90  
     Bureau of International Labor Affairs (ILAB), 90  
     Department of Labor International Technical Assistance Corps (DOLITAC), 91-92  
     Bureau of Labor Statistics (BLS), 90, 91  
     diplomatic and foreign policy functions, 12, 89-96, 109  
     labor-manpower aspects of U.S. trade policies, 89, 93-94  
     people-oriented diplomacy, 89, 92-93  
     potential uses, 89, 94-96  
     promoting ministries of labor and regional labor groups, 89, 92  
     providing experts for developing countries, 89, 91-92  
     training visitors from overseas, 89, 90-91  
     International Manpower Institute, 91  
     Manpower Administration, 90  
     Secretary of Labor, 92, 94  
 Labouisse, Henry R., Jr., 18  
 Laidler, David, 155  
 Lancaster, K., 146  
 Lansdale, Edward, 133, 134  
 Laos, 126  
 Larner, Robert J., 150  
 Latin America, 6, 59, 92, 110, 119, 126  
 Laursen, Karsten, 157  
 LAZORCHICK, DANIEL C., Foreign Policy and Diplomatic Initiative in Washington, 105-111  
 Le Duan, 127-128, 129, 130-131, 132, 134  
 Lederer, William, 134  
 Leibenstein, Harvey, 148-149  
 Lenin, Nikolai, 125, 127, 128, 134  
 Leontief, W. W., 154  
 Lerner, A. P., 146, 147, 157  
 LESSONS OF VIETNAM, Richard Critchfield, 125-134  
 Lippmann, Walter, 129-130  
 Liu, Ta-Chung, 147  
 Liviatan, Nissan, 146-147  
 Lodge, Henry Cabot, 129, 133, 134  
 London, England  
     American Embassy, 63  
 Long-Term Cotton Textile Arrangement (LTA), 94  
 Lovett, Robert A., 13, 19, 26  
 Lucas, Robert E., 149



- MacArthur, Douglas (General), 116  
 MacArthur, Douglas, Jr., 116  
 McCarthy, Eugene, 129-130  
 McCarthy, Joseph, 64, 71, 79, 130  
 McCone, John, 131  
 McElroy, Neil H., 18  
 Machlup, Fritz, 151  
 McNamara, Robert S., 18, 99, 130  
 Macomber, William B., Jr., 115, 116, 117  
 Malaysia, 107, 126, 131  
 Malkiel, Burton G., 153-154  
 MANAGERIAL CRISIS, THE, John Ensor Harr, 29-38  
 Mansfield, Edwin, 147  
 Man-field, Michael J., 115  
 Mao Tse-tung and Maoism, 4, 128, 130  
 Marine Corps, U.S., 116  
 Marris, Robin, 150  
 Marshall, Alfred, 146, 149  
 Marshall, George, and the Marshall Plan, 10, 13, 90  
 MARTIN, GRAHAM, Organizational Imperatives, 16-28  
 Martin, Graham, viii  
 Marx, Karl, 127  
 Marxism-Leninism, 127  
 Mathematics, *see* Economics  
 Matthews, R. C. O., 158  
 Means, G., 150  
 Mediterranean Sea, 3  
 Meiselman, David, 156  
 Mekong Delta, Vietnam, 129  
 Mellon University, 150  
 Meltzer, Allan H., 155  
 Mexico City, Mexico, 143  
 Middle East, 3, 4, 47, 92, 117  
 Military and military assistance, U.S., 14, 18, 20, 21, 27, 28, 30, 43, 45, 49, 52, 80, 86, 97-104 *passim*, 115, 125-134 *passim*, 141-142, 143, 150  
 Military Airlift Command, 100, 110  
 Military Assistance Command, Vietnam, 27, 28  
*See also* specific branches of the military, specific programs  
 Mill, John Stuart, 140, 158  
 Miller, Merton H., 153-154, 155  
 Mishan, E. J., 149, 161  
*Modern Corporation and Private Property*, 150  
 Modigliani, Franco, 153-154, 156, 159  
 Monsen, R. Joseph, Jr., 151  
 MORALE, Norris S. Haselton, 70-75  
 Morgan, Thomas E., 115  
 Morishima, Michio, 146, 154  
 Morrow, Dwight W., 136, 143  
 Morse, C., 150  
 Morton, Thurston, 116  
 Mueller, J. E., 43  
 Myrdal, Gunnar, 11  
 National Bureau of Economic Research, U.S., 147  
 National Civil Service Reform League, U.S., 62-63  
 National Security Council (NSC), U.S. diplomacy and, vii, 13, 14, 31-32, 48  
 Operations Co-ordinating Board, 31-32  
 NATURE AND DIMENSIONS OF DIPLOMACY, THE, Smith Simpson, 135-144  
 Navy, U.S., 100, 141-142  
 Fast Deployment Logistics Ship, 100  
 Naziism, 80, 123  
 Neale, Walter C., 152  
 Nelson, Richard R., 149  
 Nerlove, Marc, 147  
 Netherlands  
 "Co-Minister of Foreign Affairs," 22  
 Neustadt, Richard E., 10, 32  
 Newman, Peter, 145-146  
 Ngo Dinh Diem, 126, 129, 130, 131-132, 133  
 Nguyen Cao Ky, 129, 130, 132, 133  
 Nguyen Chi Thanh (General), 127  
 Nguyen Khanh, 129  
 Nicolson, Harold  
*Diplomacy*, vii  
 Nolting, Frederick, 131  
 North Atlantic Treaty Organization (NATO), 5, 108, 110  
 North Korea, 126, 133  
 North Vietnam, 110, 125-134 *passim*  
 Communist party, 125-134 *passim*  
 First Secretary, 127  
*Hoc Tap*, 128  
 Radio Hanoi, 132  
 Northeast Asia, 3  
 Nutter, G. Warren, 148  
 Ohio, 116  
 Organization for European Co-operation and Development (OECD), 92  
 Organization of American States (OAS), 92  
 ORGANIZATIONAL IMPERATIVES, Graham Martin, 16-28  
 Orr, Daniel, 155  
 Osborne, Dale K., 151-152  
 Ozga, S. Andrew, 153  
 Pareto optimum concept, 161  
 Park Chung Hee, 129, 130, 133  
 Pasinetti, Luigi L., 159, 160  
 Peace Corps, U.S., 45, 132  
 Pearce, Ivor, 145  
 Pedersen, Jørgen, 157  
 Peking, China, 126, 128

- PEOPLE: THE SQUANDERED RESOURCE, Charles W. Bray III, 60-69
- Perry, G. L., 157
- Pesek, Boris P., 155
- Peterson, Shorey, 150
- Phan Huy Quat, 129
- Phelps, Edmund S., 158
- Pike, Douglas, 132-133
- Planning-Programming-Budgeting Systems (PPBS), 21, 33, 35, 36, 37, 39, 44-45, 47, 48, 49
- PLATIG, E. RAYMOND, Research and Analysis, 50-59
- Point Four program, U.S., 90
- Poland, 113
- POLICY-PLANNING IN THE NEW DIPLOMACY, Fisher Howe, 39-49
- POLITICO-MILITARY PROBLEMS AND RESOURCES, John C. Ausland, 97-104
- Pollak, Robert, 146
- Pontney, Jack, 146
- Population growth  
world  
United States diplomacy and, 1, 5-6, 8
- Poverty, U.S., 118, 119, 120
- Pratt, John W., 153
- Prescriptive analysis, 39, 42-43
- President, U.S.  
Commission on the Reorganization of the Government (Eisenhower), 20  
conduct of United States diplomacy and, vii-viii, 9-15, 16, 17, 18, 20, 21, 22-23, 24-28 *passim*, 29-38 *passim*, 46, 63, 67, 72, 75, 78, 93, 94, 97-104 *passim*, 112, 113, 117, 125-134 *passim*, 136, 139, 141  
criteria for a Secretary of State, 1969, 9, 13  
Eisenhower era, 14, 19-20, 27  
factors conducive to change, 9, 10-11  
flexibility of the President's role, 10, 12  
impact of the President's role on the Department of State, 9, 10-15 *passim*, 24-28 *passim*, 29-38 *passim*, 46, 67, 72, 75, 78, 94, 97-104 *passim*, 112, 113, 117, 125-134 *passim*, 136, 139, 141  
Kennedy impact, 14, 27-28, 29, 31-32, 32-34, 35, 36, 72, 78, 94, 97, 101-102, 102-103, 126, 130, 131, 141  
National Security Action Memorandum Number 341, 9, 14-15, 16, 17, 21-22, 22-23, 24, 28, 35, 101  
Truman Administration, 13-14  
Executive Assignment System (Johnson), 1966, 66  
Executive Committee for the Cuban Missile Crisis (Kennedy), 14  
Management-Labor Textile Advisory Committee, 94  
Press Secretary, 14  
Special Assistant for National Security Affairs, 14, 15  
Special Group—Counterinsurgency (Kennedy), 14  
Textile Advisory Committee, 94  
Tuesday Luncheon (Kennedy), 14  
See also National Security Council (NSC)
- Press, U.S., 113, 116, 126, 127, 131, 132, 133
- Price, Don K., 20, 21
- Princeton University  
Woodrow Wilson School of Public and International Affairs, 87
- PROBLEMS WE FACE: AN INTRODUCTORY COMMENT, THE, Foy D. Kohler, 1-8
- Proctor & Gamble, 19
- Public Affairs Bureau, U.S., 116, 132
- Pueblo incident, 80
- Pyongyang, North Korea, 126, 133
- Quantity Theory concept, 154, 155
- Quarles, Gilford G., 18
- Quirk, James, 154
- Race relations, U.S.  
problems of  
effects on United States international role, 2, 8, 10, 123, 126
- Red River Delta (Vietnam), 129
- Rees, Albert, 158
- Regional alliances  
United States diplomacy and, 1, 4-5 *passim*, 7, 10, 22, 119, 142  
See also specific alliances
- Reorganization Plan of 1929, U.S., 63
- RESEARCH AND ANALYSIS, E. Raymond Platig, 50-59
- RESOURCES OF OTHER DEPARTMENTS: A CASE STUDY, George L-P Weaver, 89-96
- Richardson, John, 131
- Richter, Marcel K., 146-147
- Rio de Janeiro, Brazil, 106
- Robinson, Joan, 158, 159, 160  
*Accumulation of Capital*, 160
- Rockefeller, Nelson, 20
- Rogers Act of 1924, U.S., 62, 63
- Roman Catholic Church, 128, 130
- Roman Empire, 137
- Rooney, John J., 115-116
- Roosevelt, Franklin D., 14, 18
- Rosecrance, R. N., 43
- Rostow, Walt, 11, 34, 35, 37
- Rotary Clubs, U.S., 124
- Rothschild, K. W., 159
- Rowe, James, 23
- Rowe, John W., 148
- Rusk, Dean, 22, 24, 30, 32, 33, 110, 117, 130
- Russell, Donald S., 115

- Saigon, Vietnam (South), 27, 125-134 *passim*
- Samuelson, P. A., 159, 160
- Saposnik, Rubin, 154
- Saraydar, Edward, 151
- Saving, Thomas R., 155
- Schlesinger, Arthur, Jr., 32
- Schultze, Charles, 42
- Scott, I. O., 154
- Scott, M. F. G., 152
- Senate, U.S.
- diplomacy and, 24, 32, 34-35, 66, 68, 112, 113, 115, 116, 129-130, 133
  - Foreign Relations Committee, 66, 68, 113, 129-130
    - Chairman, 113, 129-130
  - (Jackson) Subcommittee on National Security Staffing and Operations
    - The Secretary of State and the Ambassador*, 24, 32, 34-35
  - Judiciary Committee, 133
- Shaply, L. S., 149
- Sheshinski, Eytan, 160
- Shih-Yen Wu, 146
- Shonfield, Andrew
- Modern Capitalism*, 150
- Shubik, Martin, 149
- Simon, Julian L., 152
- SIMPSON, SMITH, The Nature and Dimensions of Diplomacy, 135-144
- Simpson, Smith
- Anatomy of the State Department*, 23
- "Skybolt," 139
- Smith, E. K., 18
- Social science
- diplomacy and, 33, 37, 52, 53, 57, 78, 82, 83-84, 85, 128, 141
- Solow, Robert M., 147
- Sonnenschein, Hugo, 146
- South Africa, Republic of, 107
- South Asia, 3
- South Korea, 130, 133
- South Vietnam, 27-28, 125-134 *passim*
- Ambassador to Washington, 129
  - Chief of State, 28
  - International Voluntary Service, 132
  - Senate, 129
- Southeast Asia, 6, 141, 142, 143
- See also* specific areas, countries
- Southeast Asia Treaty Organization (SEATO), 5, 142, 143
- Soviet-American Nonproliferation Treaty, 98
- Soviet Union
- developing countries and, 3-4, 6, 7
  - United States diplomacy and
    - confrontation and co-operation, 1, 3-4, 5, 6, 7, 11, 47, 98, 99, 110, 123, 126, 128, 130, 131
- Space, outer, 8, 30
- Sraffa, Piero
- Production of Commodities by Means of Commodities*, 160
- Stalin, Joseph, 123
- State Department, U.S., vii-viii, 1-144 *passim*
- assistant secretaries, 15, 18, 24, 28, 33, 104, 114, 115, 116-117
  - Bureau of Cultural Affairs, 20, 108
  - Bureau of Intelligence and Research (INR), 33, 50-59 *passim*
    - analytical research and information systems and, 57-58
    - competence and relevance, 57
    - confronting academe, 57
    - demands and sacrifices, 57
    - Deputy Director for Research, 55
    - leadership in interagency research co-ordination, 58-59
    - National Intelligence Estimates preparation and, 57
    - policy review and development and, 59
  - Deputy Under Secretary for Administration, 29, 34-36 *passim*, 37-38, 68, 73, 74, 110, 115
  - functions of policy-planning
    - adversary role, 39, 46, 48
    - analysis of special problems, 39, 46
    - country studies, 39, 46, 48
  - Interdepartmental Regional Groups (IRG's), 15, 24, 97, 101, 102, 104, 115
    - Chairmen, 15, 24, 101, 115
  - Interdepartmental Seminar, 25-25
  - managerial crisis in
    - Herter Committee's Report and, 23, 32-33, 35, 36, 63, 65, 66, 75, 102
    - importance of the new (1969) administration, 29, 30, 37-38, 60, 67-69 *passim*, 70, 75, 97-104 *passim*, 110-111, 112-117 *passim*, 125, 126, 127, 134
    - Kennedy administration's challenge, 29, 31-32, 33, 35, 36, 72, 78, 97, 101-102, 102-103, 126, 130, 131, 141
    - policy-operations dichotomy, 29, 30-31
    - "quiet revolution" and its failure, 29, 34-36
    - rebellion of the "Young Turks" and, 29, 36-37, 49, 75, 76-81, 120, 135, 138, 140, 143
    - State Department's response, 29, 32-34
  - new diplomacy's demands on the planner, 39, 46-49
    - commitment, 39, 47, 49
    - independence and integration, 39, 47-48
    - method, 39, 46, 47, 48
    - organization, 39, 47
    - people, 39, 47, 48-49

- organizational imperatives
  - a "Foreign Secretary," 16, 22-23, 28
  - a "Permanent Under Secretary," 16, 22, 23-24, 28
  - need for reorganization, 16, 17-19, 28, 105-111 *passim*
  - other agencies and, 16, 21, 28, 51-52, 53, 54, 56, 58-59, 60-69, 90, 95, 97-104 *passim*, 105, 106, 109-110, 110-111
  - Secretary of State's role, 16-28 *passim*
  - strengthened observance of ambassador's role as "President's man," 24-28
- personnel problems
  - Board of the Foreign Service and, 63-64, 67-69
  - dual systems of civil and foreign service employees, 60, 66-67
  - interchange with other government departments and agencies, 60, 65-66
  - junior officers' discontent and rebellion, 29, 36-37, 75, 76-81, 120, 135, 138, 140, 143
  - morale, 70-75, 76-81 *passim*, 105-111
  - "openness" problem, 60, 64-65
  - overview of recruitment and administration policies, 60, 61-62, 70-75 *passim*, 105-111 *passim*
  - some solutions, 60, 67-69, 70, 75, 106, 110-111
- policy-planning, 29, 30-31, 34, 35, 37, 39-49, 55, 59, 97, 101-111 *passim*, 135, 141-142
- Policy Planning Council, 34, 35, 37, 46, 48, 54-55, 59, 142
- Chairman, 34
- National Policy Papers (NPP's), 34, 35, 37, 46
- politico-military problems and, 97-104 *passim*
- President's foreign policy role and, 9-15 *passim*, 16, 17, 18, 20, 21, 22-23, 24-28 *passim*, 29-38 *passim*, 46, 67, 72, 75, 78, 97-104 *passim*, 112, 113, 117, 125-134 *passim*, 136, 139, 141
- public attitudes and opinions and, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 21, 64, 75, 110-112, 113, 114, 118-124, 125-134 *passim*, 135, 140-141
- domestication of foreign problems, 118, 119-120
- foreign affairs community's role, 118-124 *passim*
- history of undercurrent of distrust between diplomats and public, 118, 120-121
- youth's dissent, 76-81, 118, 119-120, 121, 122-123, 126
- relationship with Congress
  - ascertaining congressional opinion, 112, 115-116, 117
  - complying with congressional requests, 112, 116, 117
  - Congressional Relations Bureau and, 112-117 *passim*
  - consultation, 112, 114, 117
  - gaining support for legislation, 112, 114-115, 117
  - overview of past and present, 112, 113-114
  - summary, 112, 117
- research and analysis
  - improvement of present resources and their use, 50, 56-59
  - magnitude of present resources, 50, 51-52
  - need for professional in-house analysis, 50, 55-56, 56-59
  - other agencies and, 51-52, 53, 54, 56, 58-59
  - power of information, 50, 54
  - stresses and strains, 50, 52-54
  - ubiquity of analysis, 50, 54-55
- Secretary of State, vii-viii, 9, 13, 14, 15, 16-28 *passim*, 30, 32, 33, 37, 46, 48, 67, 98, 100, 101, 102, 110, 112, 113, 114, 115, 117, 125, 126, 130, 134, 139
- Senior Interdepartmental Group (SIG), 15, 23, 24, 48, 97, 101, 102, 104
- Under Secretary of State as Chairman, 15, 23, 24, 101, 102
- technology and foreign affairs
  - a Planning-Programming-Budgeting System (PPBS), 39, 44-45, 47, 48, 49
  - limitations and adaptations, 39, 40, 43-44, 58-58
  - mathematical techniques, 39, 40, 41-42, 43-44, 46, 76, 86, 87, 102
  - prescriptive analysis, 39, 42-43, 76, 86, 87, 102
  - problems in measuring traditional diplomacy, 39, 40, 45-46
  - systems analysis, 39, 41, 43-44, 45, 47, 49, 57-58, 76, 86, 87, 102
- Under Secretary of State, 15, 20, 22, 23-24, 28, 32, 37, 110, 114, 115, 116, 117
- Vietnam and Vietnam war and lessons of, 125-134 *passim*
- Wristonization, diplomatic initiative, and foreign policy
  - annual rating and the next assignment, 105, 108-109
  - challenge of Washington bureaucracy, 105, 108
  - changes required by the coming era, 105, 110-111
  - imperfect assignment process, 105, 106-107
  - limited duration of Washington assignments, 105, 107-108

- rationale for Wristonization, 106  
 role of other agencies, 105, 106, 109-110  
*See also* Foreign Service, U.S.  
 STATE DEPARTMENT AT HOME, THE, Peter F. Krogh, 118-124  
 Stein, Jerome L., 154  
 Stigler, George J., 151  
 Sylos Labini, Paolo, 151-152  
 Systems analysis, 39, 41, 43-44, 45, 47, 49, 57-58, 76, 86, 87, 102  
  
 Talleyrand, Charles Maurice de (Perigord-), 143  
 Tangri, Om P., 148  
 Tanzania, 107  
 Tariff Commission, U.S., 94  
 Taylor, Lester D., 146  
 Taylor, Maxwell D., 28, 129, 130, 131, 133  
 Technology, 7-8, 30, 31, 33, 35, 37, 39-49  
     *passim*, 57-58, 58-59, 72, 76, 78, 80, 86, 87, 89-96 *passim*, 98-100, 109-110, 147, 150  
     *See also* Communications, Computers and computerization, Planning-Programming-Budgeting Systems (PPBS)  
 Teigen, Ronald L., 155  
 Television, U.S., 30, 130  
 Telser, Lester G., 152, 157  
 Thailand, 107, 126  
 THEORETICAL ECONOMICS, Sidney Weintraub, 145-162  
 Thich Tri Quang, 128, 131, 132  
 Thin, Tun, 151  
 Third World  
     United States diplomacy and, 5-7, 11  
     *See also* Developing countries, specific countries  
 Thompson, David Eugene, 143  
 Thompson, Earl A., 147  
 Thompson, Sir Robert, 131  
 Tobin, James, 154, 158  
 Tokyo, Japan, 132  
 Tonkin, Indochina (1954), 129, 130, 132  
 Trade, tariffs, and currency, U.S.  
     United States diplomacy and, 1, 7, 10-11, 30, 46, 52, 88, 89-96 *passim*, 110, 121, 124, 130, 132  
     balance-of-payments problems, 1, 7, 10-11, 52, 88, 132  
     Labor Department's functions, 89-96 *passim*  
     *See also* specific acts, organizations, treaties  
 Trade Expansion Act of 1962, U.S., 93, 94  
 Trade unions, *see* Labor, labor relations and manpower  
 Tran Van Huong, 129, 132, 133  
 Tran Van Van, 129, 132  
 Transportation, 7, 153  
 Transportation Department, U.S., 12  
 Treasury Department, U.S., 12, 63, 109, 110, 115  
 Truman, Harry S., 13-14  
 Tu Chung, 129, 132  
 Tullock, Gordon, 162  
 Turner, Marjorie, 159  
 Turvey, Ralph, 149  
  
 ULLMAN, RICHARD H., Education and Training for Our New Diplomacy, 82-88  
 Ullman, Richard H., 61  
 United Nations  
     General Assembly, 22  
     United States Ambassador to, 22  
     United States diplomacy and, 22, 89, 92, 119  
 United States-Canadian Agreement on Automobile Trade, 93  
 United States Information Agency (USIA), 15, 16, 20, 21, 32, 35, 38, 45, 62, 64, 65, 66, 68, 69, 75, 102, 109, 126, 133  
     Director, 15, 20  
 Upper-middle class, U.S., 78  
 Urban areas and urbanization, U.S.  
     problems of  
         effects on conduct of diplomacy, 2, 10, 37, 85  
 Usher, Dan, 146  
  
 Vandenberg, Arthur, 113  
 Venezuela, 92  
 Vice-President, U.S., 133  
 Vickers, Douglas, 150  
 Viet Cong, 127, 128, 129, 132  
 Viet Minh, 128  
 Vietnam and Vietnam war  
     United States diplomacy and, 1, 2-3, 6, 27-28, 37, 78, 80, 92, 98, 99, 113, 114, 120, 123, 125-134, 137, 138, 140, 141, 142  
     Dai Viet party, 128, 129, 131, 132  
     intragovernmental conflict problem, 125, 133-134  
     lack-of-information problem, 125, 131-133  
     Nam Dinh and Thu Duc academies (1951-1952), 128, 129  
     National Liberation Front (NLF), 128, 130, 132  
     political-subversion problem, 125, 126-131  
     reason for United States failure to tackle subversion problem, 125, 130-131  
     Tet offensive, February 1968, 126, 130  
     *See also* North Vietnam, South Vietnam, Viet Cong, Viet Minh  
 Violence, U.S., 2, 80, 118, 119, 120, 123  
 Vo Nguyen Giap (General), 128  
  
 Wallace, Henry, 18  
 Walrasian *tâtonnement*, 154

- Walters, A. A., 147-148  
 Warsaw Pact, 5  
 Washington, D.C.  
     Pennsylvania Avenue, 136  
 WEAVER, GEORGE L-P, Resources of other Departments: A case study, 89-96  
 WEINTRAUB, SIDNEY, Theoretical Economics, 145-162  
 Wellisz, S., 162  
 Wells, Herman B., 18  
 Wenders, John T., 152  
 Wilson, Thomas A., 152  
 West Africa, 107  
 West Europe, 5, 80  
 Western world, 6  
 Whalen, Edward L., 156  
 Whitehead, Alfred North, 61  
 Whitin, T. M., 150  
 Williamson, John, 152  
 Williamson, Oliver E., 150-151, 152  
 WILLIS, DAVID K., Dealing with Congress, 112-117  
 Wilson, Charles E., 18  
 Wilson, Harold, 157  
 Winch, David M., 146  
 World War I, 157  
 World War II, 4, 9, 10, 13, 18, 30, 55, 60, 63, 67, 72, 103, 104, 119  
 Wriston, Henry M.  
     Wriston Committee's report (1954) and Wristonization, 62, 66, 68, 73, 105-111  
 Wurtz, Willard, 92, 94  
 X-Efficiency concept, 148-149  
 Yang, Charles Yneu, 146  
 Youth, U.S.  
     dissent of  
         effects on diplomacy and foreign policy, 76-81 *passim*, 118, 119-120, 121, 122-123, 126  
 Yugoslavia, 110  
 Zorthian, Barry, 133



